

# White "Christian" Terrorism

Vol. 2

## Age of the Caligulas



By Jonny Wycliffe



© All Rights Reserved

2st Edition, December 14, 2019

Disclaimer: All opinions expressed in this book are those of the author Jonny Wycliffe only, and do not in any way, shape or form reflect attitudes, opinions or thoughts of any of the writers, photographers, editors or publishers of sources quoted herein.

### **PHOTO CREDITS**

Front cover photo

A denarius of Gaius Caligula. Caption: C. CAESAR AVG. GERM. P. M. TR. POT.

By Photographed by: York Museums Trust Staff - This file has been provided by York Museums Trust as part of a GLAMwiki partnership., CC BY-SA 4.0,

<https://commons.wikimedia.org/w/index.php?curid=48143869>

This book was written and published for educational purposes only. No money is paid to the author. It is a not-for-profit book.

For fast navigation of the contents of the online Word version of this book, the reader may be helped by going to the toolbar at the top of the page, click "View" then click on "Navigation Pane." The contents of this book will appear on the left side of your screen.

## Contents

Introduction to This Book .....	7
Introduction to The Latest (Tragic) Events .....	16
Afghanistan .....	16
China .....	17
Iran .....	21
Kashmir .....	22
Libya .....	23
Palestine .....	24
Yemen .....	25
Venezuela .....	26
<b>Washington DC – The Swamp on Steroids</b> .....	27
Is there hope for Canada?.....	28
<b>Even Human Rights Watch is alarmed at the ultra-rapid deterioration of the recognition of human rights in the world.</b> .....	29
Peace as an alternative to war and obstacles to that peace.....	30
The only good news these days is coming from China .....	31
The Alternative Press / Alternative News .....	31
Chapter 1 Evolution of the Deep State in the USA .....	33
<b>Religious fundamentalism in the heart of American power – The American Taliban</b> ...	34
Emperor Constantine – February 27, 272 CE – May 22, 337 CE.....	36
Roman Emperor Constantine’s reformulation of Christianity .....	37
The Gnostic Gospel of Philip and Unity of All Faiths .....	40
Elevating Jesus of Nazareth to Godhood and Islam .....	43
The Inquisitions - 325 CE to 1965 CE.....	43
The Dark Ages – 476 CE – 1517 CE .....	47
Pope Urban II and the Crusades – 1096 CE – 1291 CE .....	47
<b>Cannon Law (Catholic Church Law)</b> .....	49
Pope Boniface VIII’s papal bull, Unam Sanctam, 1302 – A Mandate that Enslaves Everyone on Earth to the Will of an “Infallible” Pope.....	50
In Contrast: The Quran Encourages Freeing Slaves.....	51
The Reformation (1517 - Today) .....	52
Counter-reformation (1545 until today) .....	54

Roots and branches of contemporary crusades, inquisitions and new Cold War – Timelines .....	55
<b>Crusades – Baseless Wars</b> .....	55
<b>Inquisitions – Resurgence of American “Christian” fundamentalism</b> .....	56
<b>New Cold War – Big capital driven; military-industrial-media complex supported attacks on communism and socialism</b> .....	56
French Crusader Slave States in Africa.....	57
Stalin and Religion.....	58
Hong Kong Riots and the “Christian” Movement – A Weaponized Religion?.....	59
<b>Anti-Semitic, Anti-Protestant &amp; Anti-communist Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski, the Dulles Brothers and Hitler</b> .....	60
The Dulles brothers, and the formation of a financial deep state for Hitler.....	64
NATO and the Knights of Malta.....	71
Catholicism, Communism and China .....	72
Communist countries’ wars to liberate African, Asian and Latin American nations from colonialism and subsequent American wars against them .....	73
The Unusual Catholic Supreme Pontiff Called Francis.....	73
A Few Things The Good Pope Francis Could Do to Put A Leash on The Pseudo-Religious Side of the Deep State .....	75
The Deep State, CIA Black Sites and Virtual Absolute Power.....	77
<b>A short bibliography of the American Rendition Program and Black Sites</b> .....	78
On torture.....	78
Suspicious deaths.....	79
Abrogation of the First Amendment of the Constitution of the United States .....	79
Conclusions.....	79
Quotes from "What to the Slave Is the Fourth of July?" Speech by Frederick Douglass ...	80
Chapter 2 The Deep State Vs. The Alternative Media .....	82
A Map to The Stealthy “Invisible Government” - The Deep State.....	83
<b>Institutes, Councils, Foundations</b> .....	83
<b>Funding Organizations</b> .....	83
<b>Top Tier Military and Non-Military Corporations</b> .....	84
<b>Past and Present Powerful Politicians</b> .....	84
<b>Religious Groups</b> .....	84
<b>Religious Political Lobby Groups</b> .....	86

Governmental Intelligence Organizations .....	88
The 17,985 American Police and Federal Law Enforcement Agencies .....	90
America's Foreign Allies' Governmental Intelligence Agencies .....	90
American Allied Foreign Leaders' In-House Private Intelligence Organizations, International Corporate In-House and other Wealthy Individuals In-House Intelligence Organizations.....	91
Private Commercial Intelligence Organizations Around the World:.....	91
Israel.....	91
Europe .....	91
North America.....	91
Private Military Companies .....	91
Profit motive for covertly starting wars and other violent conflicts principally in Africa, Asia and Latin America.....	92
The 1,020 Domestic American Hate Groups and Hate-Group Chapters .....	92
Overlapping Interests Between Some Elements within the Invisible Government and Domestic Hate Groups.....	92
The Alternative News Media .....	94
A List of Many of the Better Alternative News Media Sources Online.....	94
Who is winning? .....	95
Solutions to the Holocaust(s) Fostered by the American Military-Industrial-Media Complex supporting and supported by the Invisible Government .....	96
Becoming Educated.....	96
Talk with family and friends, religious leaders, Congressional and Senate Representatives, and so on, and don't quit.....	97
Donate to and Vote for Politicians that Don't Vote for Profit-Driven Wars.....	97
Chapter 3 Mass Rape in Euro-American Wars .....	98
In Kashmir –Systematic Rape and The Hindutva.....	98
The Bosnian War .....	107
War Rape and International Law .....	107
The Leaders - Ratko Mladic & Slobodan Milošević.....	110
Mass Rape in Sudan, Darfur, Khartoum and Yemen .....	111
Genocide and Mass Rapes of Yemen - 2015 Present .....	116
Genocide and mass rapes in Myanmar and Refugee Camps - 2016 to present .....	118
Presidents, Princes, Epstein and Caligula .....	120
Focus on Jeffery Epstein .....	122

Caligula like? .....	146
Chapter 4 Francafrique .....	150
<b>Summary</b> .....	150
<b>Map identifying different European colonies in Africa in 1957 with 2019 national boundaries added</b> .....	150
Introduction and Background.....	151
French Leadership in the Crusades .....	152
Demise of the Templar Knights.....	153
The Catholic Church and the Legitimization of Slavery .....	153
Contemporary Neo-Crusades in the Sahel region of Africa – A Statistical Analysis.....	154
Table 1 – UNDP development ranking, life expectancy, mean years of schooling, percentages of Muslim and Christian populations, and resource wealth in the 14 African Countries participating in the CFA franc scheme .....	155
Results.....	157
Table 2 The four most highly developed African nations of the 14 studied according to the 2018 UNDP ranking system and percent of Christians in those nations.....	157
Table 3 The five least developed nations according to the 2018 UNDP ranking system and percent of Muslims in the populations.....	157
Table 4 – Correlations between UNDP Rank, Years in School and Christian vs. Muslim percent of the populations within those nations. ....	158
Graph 1 – Line chart illustrating a strong correlation between the percentage of Christians in a population and higher development as measured by UNDP .....	158
Graph 2 Line Chart illustrating correlation between percent of Muslim population and underdevelopment.....	159
Origin of the Neo-Crusades.....	160
American Military Support of French Neo-Colonialism and Neo-Crusading Via AFRICOM .....	161
Other American Special Operations in Africa.....	161
Discussion and Recommendations .....	163
Potential Solution 1 – Papal Mandate issued at a Sanctificavit Pax Concilium .....	166
Potential Solution 2 – Redirecting “defense” department spending of the most advanced countries to education, medical care and infrastructure development in the least developed countries .....	168
Potential Solution 3 – Political campaign finance reform in the U.S.....	169
Potential Solution 4 – Critical need for oversight on the proliferation and operations of private intelligence agencies in the U.S. and worldwide.....	169

Potential Solution 5 – The wealthy elite of the Muslim Ummah needs to start to take responsibility to help the neediest in that Ummah.....	170
Potential Solution 6 – The International Court of Justice and the International Criminal Court need to be replaced with organizations that actually do what their Mission Statements prescribe .....	170
Potential Solution 7 – Housekeeping at the United Nations.....	170
Potential Solution 8 – A vast army of honest accountants and financial investigators ....	170
Suggestions for Further Research .....	171
Alternative to Western Hegemony in Perpetuity .....	172
Death Toll from French/American Enslavement of the Sahel Region of Africa.....	173
Is Awakening the Moral Conscience of the West Possible?.....	174
Additional News and Energy Reports on Past and Current French Colonies and Neo-Colonies in Africa .....	174
Algeria .....	174
Benin .....	174
Burkina Faso .....	175
<b>Cameroon</b> .....	176
Central African Republic.....	177
Chad.....	178
Republic of Congo .....	179
Gabon.....	180
Ivory Coast (Côte d'Ivoire) .....	181
Madagascar .....	182
Mali.....	183
Niger .....	184
Senegal .....	185
Tunisia .....	186
Similarities between individual and collective experiences.....	187
Final Conclusions.....	189

## Dedication

**This book is dedicated to my fellow Americans.**

There are certainly going to be many who look at this book and think:

“Oh wow! This Jonny Wycliff is a dreadful person! How much he must hate Americans!

That however is simply not true. In fact, I love Americans, well most anyways, excepting those who have sold their souls for the little green pieces of paper that some came to worship after the CIA proved there is no God but them.

Fortunately, Americans are a hardy people and many refused to believe that instead preferring to simply close their eyes and pass the beer, bongos and babes. So, it's not just me, many people around the world really want to love American but sadly a decreasing number actually do anymore.

And so it came to pass that at least 70% or so of Americans have fallen into the same traps that ensnared all colonized people: Learned helplessness and the pleasant voyages of escapism that releases one from the nagging details of real life these days.

Too many of us believe that we cannot change anything, least of all the government. And yet, I've traveled in Africa, Asia, North and Latin Americas and Europe and seen that colonized people can in some times and places, wake up, educate themselves usually by reading widely and in some cases travel, organize and ultimately earn their freedom for a short while a least before the CIA slithers in, successfully turns everyone against each other, while selling high tech weapons to every side, and then sits back and laughs uproariously when the slaughter begins.

At that time things go back to normal and the CIA can steal all their natural resources and have a good time with the impoverished starving local ladies. If any of the slave men object to this the CIA doesn't worry because they've taught the fine art of torture to the militaries and police in all their colonies.

Freedom is not something given by any government. Each person, family, cultural group and nation of people must earn it for themselves, not in history, but every single day - fighting for that freedom by learning - which can be no more difficult or dangerous than reading a diversity of news. Of course it usually isn't very good, in fact its downright awful, which is why most people just close their eyes.

In fact no “news” article is going to tell you the whole truth anyways. Truths are things we have to figure out for ourselves by listening to everyone's lies and then making our own best guesses.

So in fact, I do love my country, yes, the USA, and so I risk my life to collect the knowledge

to write the truths as I see them around the world, minus the lies because I'm too old to care about much else.

Did the reader ever get a paper cut? Ouch! Terribly nasty things! How about get a finger caught in a closing car door? Oh, that's painful! Maybe, had teeth pulled out without anesthetic? Fingers smashed by hammers? Had a bombed building fall on you and your legs pinched off? Yep, our tax dollars pay for all that and a lot worse.

Seventy-two million refugees. Imagine that. No beer! No TV. No weed, no home, no future, no hope for one's children, often no food or medicine, no place to go and nothing to do really. At best a camp, with maybe almost enough of the most boring food one can imagine, maybe. Maybe some kind of medicine, maybe. Maybe not. Maybe your wife, or husband, or baby dies because of malnourishment, or some disease that can sweep through a camp overnight. Ouch! How unpleasant! Why does this guy write this stuff?

Who loves their country more, the person who is wrapped up in a warm cocoon of beer bongs and boobs, snuggling up to an exciting NBA game, and at best can manage to focus on CNN for a few minutes now and then, or someone who has the courage to learn the bitter truths of the history of their own nation, and then remarkably enough goes out into the world alone and learns the bitter truths of their own country as seen through the eyes of five billion other people in the world as the result of the CIA's futile attempt to enslave the world forever?

Yet, uncomfortable as the facts are, I would not change places with even the most comfortable in the USA.

Is going through basic training in the military and then getting drunk for three or 20 years while plotting to kill foreign people for money and veterans benefits really the most useful service to one's nation(?) or is searching all the corners of one's own nation and the world, and the histories and all the news media, and then sharing what appears to be the most likely truths with the world, perhaps an even more difficult, dangerous and useful service to one's country?

I could just let the USA slide into the oblivion under the weight of its own national debt, the interest of which forces the Central Bank to borrow ever more money from Germany and Japan who are very likely going to be unable to lend the USA any more money one of these days, resulting in the USA defaulting on its 22 trillion dollar debt, which will beyond any doubt send the world economy into a tailspin.

Besides the obvious fact that ruling the entire planet with American trained terrorists in perpetuity (forever) is an utterly insane goal, one has to ask if causing chaos, destroying democracies and replacing them with American appointed dictators is really improving the security of the United States of America(?) or only done to radicalize domestic and foreign people who made the huge mistake of not being born white, to ensure future generations of conflicts to keep more than half of American's tax dollars and other borrowed money tied up in endless wars that can never be won?

The United States I'm sorry to say is falling behind in every way except killing power and

higher TCH content weeds, but it takes more than killing power and good weed to keep the heart of a nation strong. It's like a man with super-powerful arms and legs, and a weird sense of humor, but can only survive by drinking ever increasing quantities of human blood 24/7/365.

The USA is now trying again to bully Germany into buying American "Freedom Gas" made by "fracking" instead of cheaper Russian gas.

Only the US – not Germany or the EU – is interested in economic sanctions against Russia, the head of the Bundestag's economy and energy committee has said. German MPs are looking at ways to lift the restrictions, he added.

Bundestag energy and economy chief Klaus Ernst of Die Linke party accused the US of behaving as if Germany is its colony, as Washington tries to bully Europeans out of buying Russian gas...

US officials, including President Donald Trump, Secretary of State Mike Pompeo and Berlin ambassador Richard Grenell, have mounted an offensive against the Russian-led Nord Stream 2 gas pipeline that is expected to be completed in 2019. With the stated goal of countering Russian "leverage," they are threatening European companies with sanctions if they continue investing in the project.

<https://www.rt.com/news/459487-germany-us-colony-nordstream/>

"Buy our fracking gas or we're going to strangle your economy you lousy Krauts!" the very stable geniuses in DC and Langley impotently threaten.

The sad fact is the CIA is so busy trying to bully everyone in the world they've forgotten that their salaries would be far better spent helping Americans in America.

In regards to infant mortality, why is Estonia ranked number 7 in the world, and have a much higher percentage of babies that survive the first five years of life compared to the USA that ranks at 32<sup>nd</sup> place right after Slovakia (31), and far behind the Czech Republic which is ranked in 9<sup>th</sup> place? Why?

Is it possible that there's more to life than killing people for power and profit? Are any of these wars the USA is fighting even profitable? Who's leasing the biggest oil fields in Iraq? It's not the USA. That ongoing genocide just created millions of dead people and millions more refugees who will hate America forever as will their children. Is this improving American "security?" Who won that war? Only the richest 5% of people in America profited from that war. Everyone else will be watching over their shoulders for the rest of their lives, and their children's lives, and their grandchildren's lives.

One can go down the alphabet of nations and find the same thing, starting with Afghanistan. Millions of dead people for no good reason while 700 Americans now die of opioid addiction every day. Before the war the Taliban was working hard to put the opium farmers out of

business mainly by killing them. Since the America launched its war there, the Taliban hate the USA and are happy to help grow the opium to kill Americans. That makes sense, right?

An argument can be made that no one can possibly love their country if they aren't familiar on a personal level with the people, histories and news that tells the truth about it. How can they claim to love their country if they are not familiar with their own country's history, role in the world today, and if they have never done any service for it?

"Yeah, I love you baby, but..."

Yeah, the Taliban blew up the airport in Kabul just before I got there. And yeah, they burned down the hotel where I had a reservation. But do I hate them? No, I understand them. They have always been, and always will be fiercely independent and will never accept foreign soldiers lording over their country. There is no military solution to the problems in Afghanistan. Only economic and educational solutions, not necessarily always in that order, but usually in that order because the drug lords of Afghanistan are getting – super, super rich selling opium to the USA, because that's the way the CIA likes it. Why? It was embarrassing that after the CIA sold so much cocaine in the USA in the 1980s and 1990s the murder rate in the USA skyrocketed higher than most CIA sponsored wars. Oops! So, people zonked out on opium are much better than flying on cocaine because they're peacefully dreaming not out shooting people. Thus, it's no miracle the murder rate is down in the good old USA now. Thank the CIA! Of course, 700 Americans die every day from opioid based drugs, but hay, the murder rate is down (a little)!

Our CIA has put the United States of America in vastly more danger than all previous wars put together. That danger may not ever go away unless the voters and leaders in the USA start to grow a moral conscience and start to build things in foreign countries the way the Chinese are. No wonder the CIA, Hillary Clinton and Trump hate the Chinese! Building things! No, no, NO!

But, in reality, yes, the Chinese are building things, hydroelectric dams to give rural people electricity FOR THE FIRST TIME IN THEIR LIVES, high speed trains so that rural people can start to get jobs and better educated in towns and cities, and roads, and bridges, and communication systems and on and on. Who is the world going to love? One nation that only knows how to start and escalate wars, or another that is helping people build better lives? Oh boy oh boy, does the CIA hate China!

The CIA, my fellow Americans, is betraying us, and only representing the tiny percent of the super-rich, while turning the rest of us into "third-world" slaves, except our beer and weed are better. But, besides those two things, the USA is falling so far behind in everything else I sure don't want to live there.

So, yeah, I'm dedicating this book to my fellow Americans, in hope that you all read this book, and start to read a wide spectrum of news, not just watch CNN for a few minutes between beers and bongos. And, yeah, I'm risking my life to tell it like it is, but that's what a patriot does. What kind of man just says: "Yes boss, yes boss, you right boss!"

Two kinds of men really, gangsters with moronic leaders who like that kind of thing and slaves.

What percentage of Americans do just that in following only the mainstream (colonial) news, and voting for candidates everybody knows are both crooks, sadists and murderers?!?!

Do the mainstream news people think all Americans are idiots? It's mainstream news that determines who people vote for, but, isn't the mainstream news owned by the same corporate shareholders that ultimately tell the CIA what to do and represent the richest 1% of America that is turning everyone into slaves? Oh yeah, that mainstream news.

Have we been turned into slaves?

Sure, Adam Smith's "Wealth of Nations" was a remarkable book and much of what he wrote was true, but there were many, many flaws. Some of those flaws were corrected, most were not. One flaw was the danger of monopolies. That was partly corrected with the anti-trust laws and regulations but the weapons and media corporations and banks have merged into a single money drunk monopoly that can buy just about any politician.

So naturally the government approved mainstream media so totally dwarfs the alternative media the outcome of every election is micromanaged by the government in coordination with our so-called free press as an illusory "honest" middle-man!

Thus, our democracy is a sham, our free press a lie, and American foreign policy mass murder, and the terrible thing is most of us Americans already know this and just don't care, until some disaster hits, then we don't fix the problem, we just go out and kill a few million more innocent people perpetuating the system which ultimately ends in national economic suicide. That makes sense, doesn't it?

The U.S. Department of Veterans Affairs reported last year (2018): More than 6,000 veterans have killed themselves each year since 2008 according to the VA data. Veteran suicide rates increased 25.9% between 2005 and 2016, as suicide rates in the overall US population also increased. The report shows the total is 20.6 suicides every day. Of those, 16.8 were veterans and 3.8 were active-duty servicemembers, guardsmen and reservists. That amounts to 6,132 veterans and 1,387 servicemembers who died by suicide in one year.

Simultaneously for every American service member that kills him or herself, there are at minimum 1,000 foreign people dying, from hunger caused by American inspired wars and/or America's dictators, medical neglect, drones, missiles, bullets, bombs and suicide too.

I don't blame the soldiers. I do however blame the richest 1% of American who know perfectly well what they are doing: Destroying American security while killing millions, encouraging mass rapes, and leaving 72 million people homeless, the most recent UNHCR "statistic." Each of those individuals however don't see themselves as statistics. They are breathing, feeling human beings and their lives were sold to increase the profit margins of those who already so incalculably rich no one could even possibly count of all their money in a single lifetime!

All that said, I humbly ask, and even beg if need be for I am not so proud an American, that

my fellow Americans get off the comfy couch, La-Z-Boy chair or whatever, and start jogging, shooting hoops, playing racquetball, swimming, biking or whatever else it takes to wake up a bit, and then start researching the political candidates long before the next presidential election (November 2020).

As of this writing (December 2019) another bigoted servant of the corporations and big banks, a slightly oiled up, smoother talking, stealthy version of President Trump named Joseph Biden is set to win the Democratic nomination. That is very disturbing.

Please people, look at the alternative news media list in this book. Click on the links. Read something other than corporate news and start to figure out the truths for yourself. Don't believe me. Don't believe any one source, but read widely enough so you can figure it out for yourselves. Don't just trust mainstream news or the USA is doomed to fall beneath the weight of its own absolute corruption. I wish I could make this stuff up, but I don't because I don't need to, because that's just the way it is and most Americans know this already but are afraid to do anything to change it. But, now is the time, and time is running out as is the willingness of the Germans and Japanese to lend our government more and more money just to pay the interest on our national debt and keep trying to conquer the whole world which just isn't going to happen.

In the time it takes the reader to read just this one sentence, three at minimum innocent people in the world will have been killed with American tax payer money.

Death is no joke. We can have all the loving family and friends in the world but step through that last doorway alone.

At this point (December 2019) the only two candidates for the presidential election even vaguely responsible enough to learn that job are Tulsi Gabbard and Bernie Sanders. The rest are just recycled versions of past presidents and they have individually and collectively proven themselves to be too cowardly to stand up to the military-industrial complex; nothing more than puppets of the deep state – the cold blooded corporate America that serves only the ultra-rich while letting the heartland and people of America slip lower than many developing countries and generating enemies for the United States for decades and generations to come.

The world wants to love America, not the monstrously cruel America we've let our corrupt politicians turn us into, but the America we claim to be, the America we can become. All those people around the world we're killing is not helping our economy. Instead it's ultimate depravity that's bankrupting us and leading us to a hell of our own making.

The word "shithole" that President Trump used to describe Africa isn't Africa; instead that word perfectly describes the minds of corrupted men that think they turn the whole world into one huge slave plantation. That's sick, and yet that is the plan of the CIA.

Just an idea, try putting on a new ring or necklace or something to remind yourself that every day of life is precious, not just for every American, but for everyone on earth.

With love, Jonny Wycliffe

## Introduction to This Book

This book is a compilation of several articles written during from August to December 2019.

There is some overlap between subject areas, however in general different references were used to substantiate the points made.

The general theme revolves around the growing similarities between American presidents and Roman Emperor Gaius Caligula, world renowned for his extreme sadism and savage murders of even and especially those closest to him.

(26) "It seems hardly worthwhile to record how Gaius treated such relatives and friends as his cousin King Ptolemy (son of Juba and Mark Anthony's daughter Selene) and even Marco and his wife Ennia, by whose help he had become emperor. Their very loyalty and nearness to him earned them cruel deaths..."

(28) Once he asked a returned exile how he had been spending his time. To flatter him the man answered: 'I prayed continuously to the gods for Tiberius' death and your accession, and my prayer was granted.' Gaius therefore concluded that the new batch of exiles must be praying for his own death, so he sent agents from island to island and had them all killed..."

(30) The method of execution he preferred was to inflict numerous small wounds, avoiding the prisoner's vital organs and his familiar order 'Make him feel that he is dying!' soon became proverbial. Once, when the wrong man had been killed, owing to a confusion of names, he announced that the victim had equally deserved death, and he often quoted the tragic line: 'Let them hate me, so long as they fear me.'

(36) ...Besides incest with his sisters, and a notorious passion for the prostitute Pyralis, Gaius made advances to almost every well-known married woman in Rome; after inviting a selection of them to dinner with their husbands, he would slowly and carefully examine each in turn while they passed his couch, as a purchaser might assess the value of a slave, and even stretch out his hand and lift up the chin of any woman who kept her eyes modestly cast down. Then, whenever he felt so inclined, he would send for whoever pleased him best, and leave the banquet in her company. A little later he would return, showing obvious signs of what he had been about, and openly discuss his bedfellow in detail, dwelling on her good and bad physical points and criticizing her sexual performance. To some of those unfortunates he issued divorces in the name of their absent husbands.

(41) ...He never missed a chance of making profits: setting aside a suite of rooms on the Palatine, he decorated them worthily, opened a brothel, stocked it with married woman and freeborn boys, and then sent his pages

around the squats and public places, inviting men of all ages to come and enjoy themselves. Those who appeared were lent money at interest, and clerks wrote down their names under the heading 'Contributes to Caesar's Revenue.'

Suetonius, *The Twelve Caesars*, Penguin Classics, 1957, Translations copyright James Rives, Paperback edition, 2007

Certainly the "exploits" of former President Clinton and current President Trump far exceed those of Gaius Caligula in regards to murder and rape, as does every single director of the CIA from and including Allen Dulles, the founder of the "modern" CIA. Though it's very possible Presidents Obama and Donald Trump might have wanted to "drain the swamp" they quickly came to understand that their power was and remains miniscule compared to "the invisible government," the deep state," with the National Security Council (NSC) somewhere near the top, and the CIA holding the position of its Pitbull face. But, most of those can be "excused" as presidential actions, thereby protected by "Sovereign Immunity" which all presidents have, even though this concept itself is a violation of even the Magna Carta discussed later in this text.

Certainly on a more personal level former President Clinton had more than a few accusations against him in regards to participating in the Mina Arkansas cocaine ring, charges of rape leveled against him personally, e.g. by Juanita Broadrick, and the very suspicious suicide of one of his oldest friends and attorneys Vince Foster, whose wife then President Clinton was reported to have favored. Both former President Clinton and President Trump along with hundreds of other "high and mighty" individuals appeared to know the "CIA approved" multinational pedophile kingpin Jeffrey Edward Epstein quite well.

Yet their personal lives pale compared to the massive human slaughters and mass raping around the world they permitted and perhaps encouraged during their presidencies – as rape is a *sine qua non* pillar of terrorism, with the CIA being responsible for every terrorist group out there in the world today.

President Trump in particular has "taken the leash" off the CIA entirely and consequently there is chaos, revolutions, attempted coups, military takeovers, civil wars, and international wars boiling up all around the world simultaneously.

Thus, comparing American presidents and CIA Directors with Emperor Caligula is not far-fetched at all.

For someone who might be new to these kinds of concepts, please just check the references cited in this text. I put references "in-text" because personally I like to check references when I read, and skipping around to the end of books to find them is time consuming and annoying. Likewise, most references are hyper-linked in cases where I could find on-line sources of the information cited.

All that said, no sane person can "enjoy" this book, but failure to understand the

general outline of this book, and failure to be able to substantiate those beliefs with hard documented and referenced facts leaves one vulnerable to accidentally participating in the enslavement of most of the world. This tragically is the ultimate goal of American foreign policy: "world hegemony in perpetuity" a phrase I was first introduced to at age 11 while living in Madrid, and the subject of my first intellectual argument with my father. Fortunately, we remain friends even to this day, as I know well that anger and hatred only make problems worse, while attempting to understand opposing viewpoints gives one leverage when trying to change them later on.

Since publication of the first volume of *White "Christian" Terrorism – Three Hundred Fifty-Seven Million Reasons You Should Work for Peace*," I've been accused of all sorts of heinous things. I don't worry about that too much, as each of those accusations leads to new areas to be analyzed and discussed in the open forum of intellectual discussion.

Though most Americans think of the Supreme Court as the highest court in the United States of America, I grew up living Western European history, learned much from Roman history, and consequently know that Rome was ultimately ruled by the mob and thus the Court of Public Opinion ultimately can "trump" the Supreme Court, in terms of legislation, subsequent court opinions and that all important thing called "policy" which determines which laws are enforced and which are not.

At the same time, all international and constitutional laws have been negated by the power of the CIA. Still, I continue to work to share what I have learned from personal experiences traveling the world, and via reading, with the people of the USA and world, in hope that in the end the Court of Public Opinion will indeed reign supreme in the "land of the free and home of the brave."

## Introduction to The Latest (Tragic) Events

Human Rights? What human rights? They have all been abolished on the altar of Euro-American hegemony in perpetuity – the ultimate Narcissism.

We stand at the precipice of World War III. The speed with which events are accelerating is mind numbing. The world family is now on the edge of extinction.

As of September 2019 Joseph, Biden has risen to the top of the Democrat pile to run in the next presidential election, yet he appears to be just another racist Donald Trump. It's beyond surreal.

Biden on the Relaunch Pad: He's Worse Than You Thought

by Norman Solomon

<https://www.counterpunch.org/2019/03/11/biden-on-the-relaunch-pad-hes-worse-than-you-thought/>

Joe Biden's Answer to Slavery's Legacy: Phonographs for the Poor, September 16, 2019

<https://www.counterpunch.org/2019/09/16/joe-bidens-answer-to-slaverys-legacy-phonographs-for-the-poor/>

Below are just a few of the current news stories about eight of the major military flashpoints around the world the U.S. has created to perpetuate the endless war machine. They are connected, and pushing any one can hyper-accelerate/trigger the rest; with "the rest" including three or four nuclear powers if one wants to include the U.S.

Why this sudden hyperactivity in so many places at once? Secretary of State Michael Pompeo, AKA Caesar Pompeo knows he can pin them all on Trump who signs off on all special operations directives without even reading them. Trump – the lame duck president - is also the perfect scapegoat. That's loyalty, not to the President, not to the USA, but to the megalomaniacal Narcissistic fantasy that one nation can rule the entire earth (hegemony) forever (in perpetuity) using overt military power, covert divisiveness, transparent lies and provocation. Can former Director of CIA, now "Secretary of State" Pompeo ever be prosecuted? He figures "no." No CIA personal has ever been convicted of a crime.

"Thou shall not murder" is either the 5<sup>th</sup> or 6<sup>th</sup> Commandment depending on who one is talking to. How about "causing other people to murder? Is that about the same thing, or maybe even worse?

The following is only a small fraction of the conflicts in the world created and perpetuated by the vaunted CIA.

### **Afghanistan**

#### **Taliban suicide attacks kill at least 48 before Afghan elections 9/18/2019**

One attack targeted President Ghani's campaign rally in Charikar while the other blast took place in Kabul.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/bomb-blast-hits-afghan->

[president-ashraf-ghani-campaign-rally-190917080810578.html](https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/afghans-seek-justice-men-killed-cold-blood-spy-agency-190906075046290.html)

One of America's forever wars. Profitable for the weapons manufacturers, death and endless suffering for everyone else.

### **Afghans seek justice for men killed 'in cold blood' by spy agency**

*President Ghani orders inquiry into killing of 4 brothers in Nangarhar province by CIA-funded intelligence agency by Shereena Qazi*

6 Sept 2019

"Abdul Qadir Siddiq, 30, Abdul Qadeer Bahar, 28, Jehanzib Omar Zakhilwal 26 and Saboor Zakhilwal, 24, were beaten and later shot dead in their house by the strike force."

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/afghans-seek-justice-men-killed-cold-blood-spy-agency-190906075046290.html>

### **American service member killed in Afghanistan as Trump vows US will 'always' stay there**

<https://www.rt.com/usa/467643-us-soldier-killed-afghanistan/>

One thing about the U.S.A. They like to keep the wars and poverty going forever in their slave-state colonies. Endless provocation sure helps.

In an act of infamy:

2019/9/18

"The US on Tuesday refused China's demand to include the China-proposed Belt and Road Initiative (BRI) in a resolution on the UN's political mission in Afghanistan. The Associated Press quoted Kelly Craft, US ambassador to the UN, as saying the mission would have had "a stronger substantive mandate" if not for the insistence of a member state - a clear reference to China - demanding language highlighting "national political priorities."

"In fact, it is the US, not China, that was highlighting 'national political priorities.' The US was only finding excuses to serve its strategy to contain China. The US policy adjustment toward China has gradually shown its negative influence on the world. Washington was merely faulting the BRI - an initiative of great importance to promote Afghanistan's connectivity with other countries - to benefit Afghanistan's infrastructure and to improve its people's living standards."

<http://www.globaltimes.cn/content/1164857.shtml>

Economic development for Afghanistan? Infrastructure development for Afghanistan? "No way!" says the USA. "Let them eat bombs!"

## **China**

Did the reader ever see a man maliciously set on fire by another? This has

recently happened in Hong Kong.

Video of man set on fire for disagreeing with student protestors

<https://www.rt.com/news/473115-hong-kong-man-set-on-fire/>

The Chinese media is not being completely honest about things in Hong Kong to keep the economy stable. That is understandable. The international media will not report anything that makes the “students” look bad in their effort to promote the civil war the CIA is trying to start in Hong Kong. Only Russia Today (RT news) is reporting and presenting anything close to the truth about what is going on there in Hong Kong.

American tax payers should not be paying for Congress, to funnel money to the United States Information Agency which funnels it to the National Endowment for Democracy (NED) to cause riots in Hong Kong as well as problems in Tibet, China’s Northwest, and around the rest of China. It’s outrageous, and illegal by international law.

<https://www.viewofchina.com/list-ned/>

Don't Kid Yourself, Hong Kong is a Straight-Up Color Revolution  
Stoked by West by Andre Vltchek

“Whenever Hong Kong protestors are destroying public property, there are no cameras of Western media outlets in sight. But when police decide to intervene, protecting their city, Western media crusaders emerge in full force.

“On September 15, 2019, huge US flags were waving in the air. A massive demonstration, consisting of mainly young people, was moving up from the old British-built downtown area of the city towards the US Consulate General, often erroneously called the “embassy.”

“But Hong Kong is China, isn’t it?” I asked. “How could it be liberated from itself?”

“No! Hong Kong is Hong Kong!” came a ready-made reply.

“Nearby, I spotted British Union Jack, with old colonial-era Hong Kong coat of arms.

“Do your friends realize how brutal, undemocratic and oppressive was British rule? Do they know in what misery many Hong Kong citizens had to live in that era? And about censorship, humiliation...?”

“No!” They shouted at me, outraged. ‘It is all propaganda!’

“Whose propaganda?” I wondered.

“The propaganda of Beijing!”

“A few blocks away, however, I witnessed monstrous vandalizing, of one of the entrances to the Central subway (MTR) station. Hooligans who call themselves ‘protesters’ were ruining public property, a transportation system used by millions of citizens every day.

“While they were at it, they also dismantled public metal railings that separate sidewalks from roadways. Metal bars from this railing were

later utilized for further attacks against the city infrastructure, as well as against the police.

“Umbrellas in the hands of ‘protesters’ were covering the crime scene. Umbrellas similar to those used in 2014, during the previous, so-called ‘Umbrella Uprising.’

“No foreign reporters were in sight! This was not for the world. This was raw, real, and brutal.

“‘Don’t film!’ covered mouths began shouting at me.

“I kept filming and photographing. I was not wearing any press jacket or helmet or Press insignia. I never do, anywhere in the world.

“They left me alone; too busy destroying the street. As they were dismantling public property, their backpacks, stuffed with portable players, were regurgitating the US national anthem...

<https://russia-insider.com/en/politics/dont-kid-yourself-hong-kong-straight-color-revolution-stoked-west/ri27676>

**Hong Kong protesters tear-gassed after clashes with police** Story by Violet Law, 31 Aug 2019

Thousands rally as police fire water cannon against petrol-bomb throwing demonstrators defying a police ban.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/08/hong-kong-protesters-defy-police-ban-rally-13th-weekend-190831051941857.html>

“Pro-Hong Kong rally in DC against ‘CHINAZI regime’ being sponsored with US govt-linked money, 11, September 2019

“A planned Washington DC protest in support of Hong Kong activists and promoting the ‘Chinazi’ flag is being sponsored by at least six organizations backed by the notoriously shady, US-funded National Endowment for Democracy (NED).”

<https://www.rt.com/usa/468606-chinazi-protest-hong-kong-ned/>

**Beijing accuses US lawmakers of ‘hegemonic thinking’ in their support for Hong Kong protesters**

Published time: 31 Aug, 2019

“China has denounced US lawmakers and officials for openly supporting the ongoing demonstrations in Hong Kong, describing their comments as hypocritical and motivated by Washington’s desire for global dominance.

“In a statement, Beijing said that it “deplores” remarks made by Senate Minority Leader Chuck Schumer (D-NY), Representative Jim McGovern (D-MA) and the White House, regarding the increasingly violent street protests in Hong Kong. The US lawmakers and officials demanded that Hong Kong’s government release individuals involved in the ongoing unrest, or face consequences.”

<https://www.rt.com/news/467694-hong-kong-us-lawmakers-hypocrisy/>

Threatening nations that incarcerate (U.S. funded) violent revolutionaries seems like the American “Christian” thing to do.

Hong Kong police turn to water cannon as protesters hurl petrol bombs & bricks (PHOTO, VIDEO)

Published time: 31 Aug, 2019

<https://www.rt.com/news/467697-hong-kong-petrol-bombs-protesters/>

**Beijing: US ‘insanely involved in anti-Chinese criminal cases in Hong Kong’**

Published time: 15 Aug, 2019

<https://www.rt.com/news/466537-hong-kong-china-us-criminal-elements/>

Hong Kong protesters tear-gassed after clashes with police

31 Aug 2019 Hong Kong, China - Thousands of protesters in Hong Kong took to the streets for a 13th consecutive weekend and clashed with police who fired tear gas and water cannon to disperse them.

**Black-clad demonstrators, some carrying crosses, gathered on Saturday at a sports stadium in Hong Kong's city centre for what they called a Christian rally, before fanning out into the streets and marching towards the police headquarters in central Wan Chai...**

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/08/hong-kong-protesters-defy-police-ban-rally-13th-weekend-190831051941857.html>

As noted in Volume 1 of this book, I wonder what Jesus of Nazareth would think of Christian churches organizing black clad rioters hurling petro-bombs led by “Christian” ministers?



Huawei accuses US of trying to hack its systems, recruit spies & intimidate employees

Published time: 4 Sep, 2019

“The US has used “unscrupulous means” to attack Huawei’s business in recent months – trying to hack its servers and turn employees into spies using extortion, legal threats and coercion, the Chinese telecom giant has claimed.

“Washington ‘has been using every tool at its disposal – including both judicial and administrative powers, as well as a host of other unscrupulous means – to disrupt the normal business operations of Huawei and its partners,’ the company said in a statement released on Tuesday, adding that the US had been “leveraging its political and diplomatic influence to lobby other governments to ban Huawei equipment” as well.”

<https://www.rt.com/news/468058-huawei-slams-us-hacking-intimidation/>

Obviously the CIA’s plans to divide China and destroy it economically are multi-faceted and in full-swing now.

## **Iran**

The mainstream media (MSM) ratchets up its massive launches of disinformation missiles at Iran, the victim of European aggression for more than 2000 years, and American aggression certainly since the installation of the puppet Shah of Iran in 1953.

**September 14, 2019:** [Drone attacks](#) claimed by the Houthis cause fires at two major oil facilities run by Saudi Aramco.

Citing a spokesman for the Ministry of Interior, the official Saudi Press Agency says the blazes at the facilities in Abqaiq - home to the company's largest oil processing plant - and Khurais were under control.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/timeline-houthis-drone-missile-attacks-saudi-targets-190914102845479.html>

The fires and damage may be greater than the Saudis are letting on.

**US 'locked and loaded' after Saudi oil attack: Trump** September 16, 2019

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/saudi-oil-attack-reignites-fears-iran-conflict-gulf-190915200146301.html>

This is President Trump “itching” for a war. Like the diabolical villain in some old low budget movie, President Trump revels in the hope of having a massive bloodbath with his name on it. Are these the motivations and words of a “very mentally stable genius” as he claims to be?

**'Very high probability' Iran behind Saudi attack, say anonymous US officials** 17 Sep, 2019

US and Saudi investigators have determined “with very high probability” that Saturday’s strike was launched from an Iranian base close to the border with Iraq, CNN reported, based on these anonymous sources.

Both drones and cruise missiles were used to attack the refinery at Abqaiq and the Khurais oil field, flying over southern Iraq and Kuwait to avoid Saudi air defenses, according to CNN's source. This information was also quoted by AFP, but it was unclear whether their source was the same official or a different one.

CBS News quoted a "senior US official" who said the Saudi air defenses did not stop the drones and missiles because they were pointed south, to detect and prevent attacks from Yemen.

<https://www.rt.com/usa/469034-us-blames-iran-saudi-attack/>

This is a perfect example of the American CIA's sleazy hate machine. "Anonymous sources say..." This is unabashed rumor mongering, teaching and reinforcing bias with not a shred of real evidence to support it as part of pre-war hype, quite similar to the kind of baseless inuendo that led to the disastrous Iraq War. And how many otherwise honorable American military men and women – veterans of the America's immoral wars against innocents, have killed themselves in the wake of those disastrous murder sprees? It's obvious the CIA just gets a thrill out of killing any and all Muslims, but endless provocations and deceptions causing wars does get Americans killed too. Don't American tax payers and voters ever think of this? Should an unelected CIA/State Department Chief like Mr. Pompeo really be allowed to cause the horrid deaths of so many? Is this really Making America Great Again? No, just making America Greatly Hated again.

**Canada seizes & sells \$30mn worth of Iranian assets to 'compensate US victims' of terrorism**

<https://www.rt.com/news/468790-canada-confiscated-iran-buildings/>

This of course is farcically ludicrous, not to mention wildly illegal, but that is the current situation in world politics these days. How many trillions of dollars should Africa, Asia and Latin American steal (to "compensate victims") from Europe and the US to compensate them for the terrorism they have suffered from colonialism and neo-colonialism over the past 500 years?

## **Kashmir**

**Kashmir lockdown: Stories of torture and arbitrary arrests**

**Thousands have been detained and many of them tortured since India revoked Kashmir's autonomy a month ago.**

by Akash Bisht, 5 Sept 2019

"I was beaten with sticks, rifle butts and they kept asking me why I went for a protest march. I kept telling them that I didn't, but they didn't stop. After I fainted, they used electric shocks to revive me,' he told Al Jazeera on condition of anonymity.

"Once they realised I was innocent, they wanted me to name a stone-pelter. I told them; I don't know anyone. So, they continued beating and electrocuting me. They wanted all of us to give the names of stone-pelters.

"They began pulling my beard and even tried to put it on fire. Then,

someone hit me on the head and I fainted. It is then they, perhaps, realised that I might die. So, they asked my friend to take me home. I regained consciousness after two days and it's been 20 days and I still can't walk properly,' he said."

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/kashmir-lockdown-stories-torture-arbitrary-arrests-190904122016072.html>

"Asked whether these two nuclear countries are at risk of another major conflict, or even war, Khan tells Al Jazeera he "absolutely" believes war with India could be a possibility.

"Eight million Muslims in Kashmir are under siege for almost now six weeks. And why this can become a flashpoint between India and Pakistan is because what we already know India is trying to do is divert attention from their illegal annexation and their impending genocide on Kashmir," he says. "They are taking the attention away by blaming Pakistan for terrorism.'

"Pakistan would never start a war, and I am clear: I am a pacifist, I am anti-war, I believe that wars do not solve any problems,' he says.

"But,' he adds: 'When two nuclear-armed countries fight, if they fight a conventional war, there is every possibility that it is going to end up into nuclear war. The unthinkable.'"

<https://www.aljazeera.com/programmes/talktojazeera/2019/09/imran-khan-genocide-kashmir-war-india-190913134545416.html>

India will eventually take control of Pakistan Kashmir, Indian FM predicts, 17 Sep, 2019

<https://www.rt.com/news/469004-india-foreign-minister-pakistan-kashmir/>

Provoke, provoke, provoke. That's what bullies do, have always done – waiting for the tiniest response from their intended victim which can be used as a solid excuse for full-scale attack.

## **Libya**

### **Unspeakable Crime: Rape as a Weapon of War in Libya**

**"Activists collect evidence of systematic rape and torture in Libya, speaking to victims caught up in the state's crisis - 07 Sep 2019**

"If you use a bomb it goes through the body. It kills and it leaves a mark. Any weapon does. But rape is an invisible weapon. It's only uncovered if the victim speaks out,' says Imad Erg, a Libyan human rights activist."

"He, along with other activists in exile working from Tunisia, aims to uncover crimes in Libya as conflict continues to tear apart their home country.

"Following the Arab Spring in 2011 and the toppling of long-time leader Muammar Gaddafi, Libya fell into chaos as rival factions struggled for control of the country and its oil reserves.

“And in a war waged with guns and missiles, factions are also using a more silent weapon: systematic male and female rape...”

<https://www.aljazeera.com/programmes/specialseries/2019/09/unspeakable-crime-rape-weapon-war-libya-190903102146596.html>

As noted in Volume 1 of this book, Hillary Clinton admitted to the murder of former Libyan leader Muammar Gaddafi on TV, while laughing about it.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=44b-eKMtHI4>

## **Palestine**

### **News Israel**

Netanyahu promises to extend “Jewish sovereignty” to the illegal colonies in the West Bank ERUSALEM (Sputnik) – Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu promised to extend “Jewish sovereignty” to all Israeli colonies in the West Bank, a Palestinian territory occupied by Israel.

This measure, equivalent to annexation, seeks to obtain the support of the extreme right 16 days before the legislative elections on September 17.

<https://www.fort-russ.com/2019/09/netanyahu-promises-to-extend-jewish-sovereignty-to-the-illegal-colonies-in-the-west-bank/>

### **Two Palestinian teenagers shot dead by Israeli army**

Official says 76 people were also wounded by Israeli army at protests attended by more than 5,000 people.

By Ali Younes 7 Sept 2019

“Gaza's health authorities said Ali al-Ashqar, 17, and Khaled al-Ribie, 14, were shot in the chest by Israeli police on Friday while thousands of Palestinians held protests at several sections of the fence.

“Ashraf al-Qidra, a spokesman for the Palestinian Ministry of Health in Gaza, told Al Jazeera that 76 people were also wounded by Israeli fire, 45 of whom were targeted.

“‘Most of the victims suffered upper-body wounds which shows an intent to kill,’ he said.”

“The marches have become less intense in recent months after mediators brokered an unofficial ceasefire earlier this year. More than 200 Palestinians and one Israeli soldier have been killed in these marches since 2018, according to The Associated Press.

“About 70 percent of Gaza's two million Palestinians are registered refugees who were originally expelled from their homes by then Zionist armed groups before the founding of Israel in 1948.

<https://aje.io/dl4ma>

## **‘Complete fabrication!’ Has Israel been caught spying on the White House AGAIN?**

Published time: 12 Sep, 2019

“Over the last 2 years, Israeli spies may have planted cell phone eavesdropping devices near the White House and other “sensitive locations” around Washington, DC, according to a recent explosive report. The Israeli PM denies this.

“The devices – commonly known as ‘StingRays’ – were first discovered by the Department of Homeland Security in 2018, Politico reports. They can trick cell phone towers into revealing location data and other identifying information, as well as the content of phone calls.”

<https://www.rt.com/news/468708-israel-spying-white-house>

## **The 9/11 Deception Remains in Control of America’s Destiny**

September 13, 2019 by Paul Craig Roberts

“The 18th anniversary of 9/11 is over, but 9/11 isn’t. September 11, 2001, is the defining event of America’s 21st century. The neoconservatives used their false flag event to destroy the Bill of Rights and turn the American people over to a police state, and they used the New Pearl Harbor that they orchestrated to launch their wars of aggression in the Middle East for the purpose of reconstructing the Middle East in Israel’s interest. The new American police state will become more oppressive as time goes by, and now that Israel has the bit in its teeth the United States will likely be forced into a war that will result in nuclear Armageddon.”

<https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2019/09/13/the-9-11-deception-remains-in-control-of-americas-destiny/>

## **Syria**

Trump gives Golan Heights ‘gift’ to Israel’s Netanyahu, who compares him to a Persian king

The US is the first country to recognize Israel’s sovereignty over the Golan Heights

Syria denounces the move as a ‘blatant attack’ on its sovereignty

With Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu at his side, US President Donald Trump declared that the Golan Heights belongs to Israel – handing another major diplomatic victory to the premier ahead of tight elections.

Iranian President Hassan Rowhani slammed Trump’s move as illegal.

“No one could imagine that a person in America comes and gives land of a nation to another occupying country, against international laws and conventions ... Such action is unprecedented,” Rowhani was quoted as saying by state news agency IRNA.

Agence France-Presse, 26 Mar, 2019

<https://www.scmp.com/news/world/middle-east/article/3003252/trump-gives-golan-heights-gift-israels-netanyahu-who>

For centuries bold provocations have been a major tool of western colonialists, and it remains so today.

## Yemen

**'It's a tip of an iceberg': Bulgarian journo reveals how US-purchased arms end up with ISIS in Yemen**

Published time: 5 Sep, 2019

<https://www.rt.com/news/468064-us-purchased-arms-terrorists-yemen/>

**Houthis: Saudi-led coalition bombs Yemen prison, kills dozens**

1 Sept 2019

Houthi officials accuse Saudi-UAE-coalition of carrying out air raids that hit detention centre in Dhamar.

With logistical support from the United States, the Saudi-UAE coalition has carried out more than 18,000 raids on Houthi-held areas in an attempt to reverse their gains.

The war in Yemen, currently in its fifth year, has already killed tens of thousands of lives and sparked what the United Nations calls the world's worst humanitarian crisis.

<https://aje.io/frwa6>

**UN calls out US, UK & France for complicity in Yemen war crimes (GRAPHIC)**

<https://www.rt.com/news/467920-un-human-rights-war-crimes/>

## Venezuela

As if sanctioning Venezuela, thrusting a fake president upon them, cutting off their electricity, breaking into their embassy in Washington D.C. etc. for the crime of having a semi-socialist government isn't enough...

Venezuela says it has 'proof' of Colombian aid to terrorists, will appeal to UN, 1 Sep, 2019

"Caracas accused its neighbor, Colombia of harboring training camps for militants plotting attacks on Venezuela, saying it has just thwarted a high-profile act of sabotage targeting the country's police force.

"Venezuelan Communications Minister Jorge Rodríguez appeared on state TV to show what he said are satellite images of three paramilitary camps located inside Colombia. These facilities are used to train as many as 200 militants while the Colombian president does nothing to crack down on them, Rodríguez claimed.

“How many innocent deaths do you need, Ivan Duque?” he said. “We are sure you won’t do anything, because you are complicit with these terrorists.”

<https://www.rt.com/news/467731-venezuela-un-colombia-terrorism/>

### **Washington DC – The Swamp on Steroids**

While disposable puppet President Trump is claiming he doesn’t want war with Iran (due to intense pressure from some European allies), in fact he does want a war with Iran to distract attention from fallout associated with the Jeffrey Epstein computers and his ride on the Lolita Express. True, the FBI can and probably will cover up his participation in the massive pedophile case, but the media might not, as that kind of salacious news sells – good business for those media corporations. Unfortunately, they’re all “on-board” now with “the agency,” so they might just give him a pass. It’s really all up to Pompeo – as he’s far more than just “Secretary of State” these days. To torch Trump, or not to torch him(?) that is the question. Demolishing Iran has been an American dream for as long as I can remember, but they might choose to wait till the upcoming presidential election is a bit closer at hand. President Trump is the perfect fall guy. That the Houthi Youth can apparently significantly injure Saudi and thereby world oil production might have given the American war machine a heads-up on the realities of the world today. Crushing Iran might prove just a wee bit more costly than their analysts projected, and the US economy really isn’t that stable after all, if the whole truth be told.

Though the firing of John monger John Bolton was good news for peace lovers around the world, in fact he was only a wing-man for Pompeo. So, no big deal either way.

Meanwhile:

#### **Sole Anti-War Candidate Dropped from Democratic Debate**

Glen Ford, BAR executive editor, 03 Sep 2019

The only anti-war candidate in the Democratic Party’s presidential lineup has been kicked off of the third televised debate, set for September 13th. Hawaii Congresswoman Tulsi Gabbard was among those cut from the debate roster, which has now been winnowed down to ten. But, there is not one genuine anti-war voice among them.

2020 Election

<https://www.blackagendareport.com/sole-anti-war-candidate-dropped-democratic-debate>

The American war machine does get slowed down a little here and there a little, but in the end, they will continue provoking, pouring gasoline everywhere and tossing matches as long as they’re running this whole show. And they will continue to run the show until meaningful and powerful political campaign finance reform is enacted in the USA.

Meanwhile the U.S. government is keeping an awful lot of secrets about who really was behind the 9/11 bombings.

#### **9/11 Commission interview with Saudi Prince Bandar released**

The Florida Bulldog obtains long-withheld summary of the commission’s interview with Saudi Prince Bandar bin Sultan.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/911-commission-interview-saudi-prince-bandar-released-190913170740089.html>

### **Accused 9/11 mastermind open to testimony against Saudi Arabia**

Khalid Sheikh Mohammed open to testifying in victims' lawsuit if US decides not to seek the death penalty against him.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/07/accused-911-mastermind-open-testimony-saudi-arabia-190729231512390.html>

### **Spooks behind Patriot Act, drone & torture programs unite to 'secure' US elections, free of charge**

Published time: 7 Aug, 2019

A group of former intelligence agency directors and other trustworthy cybersecurity pros has launched a charitable initiative to protect US elections against foreign interference. So who are these noble guardians of democracy?

The "US Cyberdome" claims to apply top-of-the-line cybersecurity capabilities to the country's vulnerable election systems, motivated by nothing more than a selfless devotion to protecting democracy against "sophisticated attacks by constant and ever-evolving threats." Stuffed with sinister ex-spooks like former Director of National Intelligence James Clapper and former Homeland Security Secretary Michael Chertoff, Cyberdome will keep America's democracy safe from "purposeful attacks and exploits" and even "undue influence from enemies both foreign and domestic" – at no cost!

<https://www.rt.com/usa/465938-cyberdome-election-meddling-cia-dhs/>

Forget democracy in the USA. It's already dead.

### **Is there hope for Canada?**

"The SNC Lavalin Scandal: Breaking Canada's Role in the Belt and Road Initiative

"Unless you've been sleeping under a rock for the past few years, you should know that the world is currently being pulled by two opposing paradigms. The New Silk Road alliance in defense of the multi-polar model of nations led by Russia and China has arisen with incredible speed since 2013 while the technocratic/neo-liberal world order that has been trying to impose a "post nation state system" onto humanity pulls us in another direction. The controllers of this later system arrogantly believed that they had won in 2012 as they toppled Libya's regime and prepared for a nuclear showdown with Russia and China in order to break the will of this Eurasian alliance into abandoning the Westphalian System of sovereign nations...

"Now a lot of media hullabaloo is repeatedly telling people that

Canada's puppet Prime Minister Justin Trudeau will fall in the October elections due to the news that he is just another corporatist bully favoring private interests in the case of the SNC construction scandal. While Justin may fall, the narrative being pushed is a total fallacy which entirely misses why this scandal was created in the first place. This is a scandal which has less to do with Canada and everything to do with the breakdown of the neo-liberal order and the rise of a new paradigm..."

<https://www.fort-russ.com/2019/09/the-snc-lavalin-scandal-breaking-canadas-role-in-the-belt-and-road-initiative/>

Is there hope for Canada? Maybe but probably not. It is one of America's "five eyes" five predominantly white "Christian" nations that will always rally around the flag, or the dollar to be more precise, and the US is the king-pin printer of dollars, even if they're all borrowed from Germany and Japan and the US can't even afford to pay the interest on those loans. So, given that "blood is thicker than water," and it's "all us good ol' white boys" against the rest of the world, Canada will no doubt continue to be a sycophant colonizer, that aids and abets the American Deep State's genocides and mass raping and torturing for the foreseeable future. Strangely, most Canadians are not "wired up" that way, but somehow one crusader after another gets elected in Canada and the same horror-show continues.

There was a time when Canada represented freedom. Now, it's just another American sycophant colony – a source of sadist killer CIA agents willing to slaughter in cold blood, or fires - whatever it takes to get that fast car and some foreign ladies on the side. It's kind of like New Zealand, which only a decade ago was famous for relative neutrality, but as of the past five years or so has jumped on board the USA Express in crushing any person or nation that doesn't prepare for ritual mounting by Team America in its quest for total global hegemony in perpetuity.

**Even Human Rights Watch is alarmed at the ultra-rapid deterioration of the recognition of human rights in the world.**

Email from Ken Roth, Executive Director, Human Rights Watch, 9/17/2019 2:15 PM

In the United States and across Europe, politicians are routinely attacking vulnerable populations to score political points and consolidate their power.

Scapegoating refugees and immigrants... attacking the media and independent judiciary... suppressing political dissent.

The time for heightened vigilance is now. And the responsibility falls on each and every one of us...

Actually they wrote that to request donations. They've done a good enough job in some countries, notably Kashmir a few years ago, they have earned some credibility. On the other hand, they lack the resources or moral courage, to keep that effort up to date in innumerable countries. In any case, the above three sentences do speak a lot of hard, cold truths.

Being a respectable NGO funded by respectable companies and individuals, they can't perhaps be as direct as yours truly Jonny Wycliffe, but they are observing the same

process and coming to many of the same conclusions. Human rights are being slaughtered along with increasing percentages of humanity particularly people of color.

## **Peace as an alternative to war and obstacles to that peace**

Obviously American construction and engineering companies could make more money and jobs for the USA, rebuilding all the countries the USA has crushed since WWII, but the weapons corporations and militaries have the momentum and inside connections in Washington and more importantly Langley, so the war machine will reign supreme for the foreseeable future, or at least until the world economy crashes and a civil war breaks out in the U.S. This latter scenario is highly likely if Crusading Caesar Pompeo, wearing the mask of his latest puppet in the White House (the red-faced demon) does manage to get the wars in the Middle East he so desperately needs to distract the American voting public from his questionable “relationship” with the unabashedly lascivious Mr. Epstein.

**Roaming Charges: Pompeo and Circumstance** by Jeffrey St. Clair, September 20, 2019

The Saudis want to “fight the Iranians to the last American.”

— Secretary of Defense Bob Gates, February 2010

+ Who needs John Bolton, when you’ve got Pompeo Maximus declaring the attack on the Abqaiq refineries in Saudi Arabia: “An act of war.”

+ By Pompeo’s logic, the death of every Yemeni kid from cholera was “sponsored” by the USA...

+ As we await our real commander-in-chief MBS’s decision on whether to go to war against Iran, it may be worth reminding people that the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia owns the entire 45th floor of Trump World Tower...

+ Pompeo, Tuesday: “The president has made very clear he is prepared to meet with no preconditions.”

Trump, Sunday: “The Fake News is saying that I am willing to meet with Iran, ‘No Conditions.’ That is an incorrect statement (as usual!).”

+ Mike Pompeo: “I promise you as Secretary of State, I will do my best to be your senior diplomat and stay true to my Christian values every single day.” (How many drone strikes a day are consistent with Christian values?)

A few weeks ago, the Portland Police shut down the Hawthorne Bridge to allow the neo-Nazi Proud Boys to goose-step through town unmolested. No such courtesy was extended to the kids marching in the Climate Strike today. As many as 20,000 of them passed over the bridge anyway...Go kids!

<https://www.counterpunch.org/2019/09/20/roaming-charges-pompeo-and-circumstance/>

Thus, it appears I, Jonny Wycliff, am not the only one seeing the psychotic nature of things as they are emanating from the psychotic chaos of the bowels of American politics.

## The only good news these days is coming from China

### Bank of China approved \$140 billion of credit for Silk Road projects

Published time: 2 Sep, 2019

<https://www.rt.com/business/467779-bri-china-credit-projects/>

Thus, there is a reasonable and well-developed alternative to American hegemony in perpetuity should for example German and Japan decide to stop lending the US money to promote chaos around the world, and the US cannot pay the interest on it's \$22 trillion dollar national debt, leading to stock market crash, etc.

## The Alternative Press / Alternative News

To assist the reader in keeping up with what's really happening in the news below is a list of alternative news sources (from *White "Christian" Terrorism – Three Hundred Fifty-Seven Reasons You Should Work for Peace – Volume 1*) below.

1. Try the "Alternative News Media" instead of Mainstream News Media (MSM), aka the colonial press and other media:

- <https://www.counterpunch.org>
- <https://stephenlendman.org/>
- <https://thegrayzone.com/>
- <http://covertactionmagazine.com/>
- <https://inequality.org>
- <https://rightsanddissent.org/news/category/dissent-newswire/>
- <http://cepr.net/>
- <https://www.telesureenglish.net>
- <https://www.commondreams.org/>
- <https://deepstateblog.org>
- <https://truthout.org>
- <https://afgj.org/>
- <http://www.globalresearch.ca>
- <https://www.blackagendareport.com/>
- <https://www.revealnews.org/>
- <http://www.palestinechronicle.com/>
- <https://www.fort-russ.com/>
- <https://fair.org/>
- <https://reprieve.org.uk/>
- <https://www.rt.com/>
- <https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com>
- <https://www.aljazeera.com> (unfortunately has an obvious pro-Arab bias in regards to Iran and anti-Chinese bias (both possibly designed to cultivate powerful friends in the U.S. simply to protect themselves), however does produce some in-depth quality reporting in other areas, notably Palestine, Jordan, Egypt, etc.)
- <https://www.globalsecurity.org>
- <https://www.hrw.org>

- <https://www.liberationnews.org>
- <https://www.splcenter.org>
- <https://www.theguardian.com>
- <https://wikileaks.org>
- <http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/>
- <https://www.paulcraigroberts.org> (Mr. Roberts does “rattle on” a bit defending “white men,” however he is right in that most white men are reasonable people and have rights which are no doubt sometimes infringed upon. Unfortunately, a very high percentage of “the Invisible Government” the Deep State and the colonial powers over the past 500 years have been and are composed of white men, and until those “issues” are addressed he’s going to have to live with some prejudice as unfair as it is to most white men (who are unfortunately mostly doing nothing to clean up the horror the bad ones create). It’s possible he’s doing the same as Al-Jazeera – that is building a power-base to defend himself personally so he can be outspoken on other issues, e.g. the ongoing genocide in Palestine. He does write many excellent articles.)

True, each of the above has their own agenda. In some cases, they pander to this group or that. One thing they have in common however is they disapprove of the Neo-Nazi driven CIA ruling the world in perpetuity. For that one redeeming quality, I overlook their other allegiances. The greatest danger to world peace is coming from the USA, and the CIA has gone so far beyond its very limited mandate as to qualify it for having accomplished a *fait accompli* coup of the US government dating back to the Eisenhower administration at least. They are heir apparent to the American white “Christian” terrorist large companies/corporations since their invasion of the Philippines in 1898, and their unabashed slaughter of innocent Native Americans going back to 1500. This I know. Of this there is no doubt. The greatest enemy of freedom and peace in the world at this time is the Central Intelligence Agency of the United States of America.

## Chapter 1 Evolution of the Deep State in the USA

Firstly, many thanks to President Trump and former CIA Director John McLaughlin for finally admitting what everyone know already, that there is indeed a “deep state.” Previously anyone even accused of suggesting that there might possibly be a deep state secretly pulling the strings of the US government was accused of being a raving paranoid conspiracy theorist and immediately discredited in all but the most left-wing circles.

‘Thank God for Deep State,’ ex-CIA boss says. Still think it’s a conspiracy theory? 1 Nov, 2019

“In just a few short months, the US political establishment has gone from denying the existence of the ‘Deep State’ and calling it a conspiracy theory, to praising it as the bulwark of the Republic against President Donald Trump.

“‘Thank God for the ‘Deep State,’” declared former CIA director John E. McLaughlin at an event this week, describing the diplomats and intelligence officers testifying before the congressional impeachment inquiry as “people who are doing their duty or responding to a higher call.”

“Lavishing praise on the ‘whistleblower’ intelligence officer whose complaint about Trump’s phone call launched the impeachment probe, McLaughlin said the intelligence community is “institutionally committed to objectivity and telling the truth.”

<https://www.rt.com/usa/472398-deep-state-ex-cia-boss/>

Second, thanks should be given to those courageous few who first illuminated the extent to which there exists a largely hidden and highly secretive “government within the government” in the USA.

The first person deserving of such thanks is Col. Fletcher Prouty who in the early 1970s in great depth and detail exposed large segments of the internal workings of the highly secretive American intelligence apparatus and how it controls many branches of the US government and “private” industry.

“CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) is unmatched in raw power. Top journalists call it ‘the real State Department.’ Newsweek says it is ‘the foreign policy establishment of the US.’ CFR scholars say, ‘With access to the most sensitive and highly confidential state secrets, CFR can render de facto control over the state.’ ‘It is also known as the primary power base of the CIA. (H&M: 729 Sources: Shoup and Minter; L. Fletcher Prouty, *The Secret Team: The CIA and Its Allies in Control of the World*. NY, Ballantine, 1973).

“Some cases of CIA funding can be readily substantiated, to the Retail Clerks (now UFCW-United Food and Commercial Workers), Communications Workers (CWA), Newspaper Guild (ANG), Public Workers (AFSCME-American Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees), Oil and Chemical Workers (OCAW). We may never know how much money went into CIA-Labor activity, but a well-known columnist pegged it around \$100,000,000 a year’

(H&M: 732. Sources: William Grieder, Washington Post, May 21, 1969; Paul Jacobs, How the CIA Makes Liars Out of Union Leaders, *Ramparts*, May 1967; *New York Post*, February 24, 1967).

“The monumental attempt to restructure and subordinate nations around the world under CIA direction had nothing to do with planting seeds of democracy...”

<http://www.hartford-hwp.com/archives/42a/126.html>

All of his writings should be read in detail as it provided the first large blueprint of the invisible government within the United States. It was not complete of course, as some topics are too dangerous for him to mention (the influence of religion within the invisible government for example), however it was and remains a monumental groundbreaker.

Next, very special thanks must be given to William Blum, author of *Killing Hope, U.S. Military and CIA Interventions since World War II*, 2004, Common Courage Press, the undisputed classic on illegal American intelligence operations, *Rogue State* (Monroe, Maine: Common Courage Press, 2000), and other publications (<https://williamblum.org/>) as his research and writing were and remain a significant milestone in the history of the uncovering of the “deep state” in the United States and world-wide.

Underlying that shell of government “deep state” however there lays a core, another level of manipulators whose roots go much further back in history; a collection of sometimes unified and sometimes divided religious zealots who have assumed unto themselves the power of God.

Also on this list of the courageous few we have Jeff Sharlet and his 2008 book: *The Family – The Secret Fundamentalism at the heart of American Power* which rather emphatically proves in great detail that though government may or may not have great power in religion, religion absolutely has enormous largely covert power in government.

One might suggest that religion has always been the tool of politics, however it is also true that politics has also been the tool of religion. Thus, it might seem to be a “chicken and egg” problem. However, the “magical” thinking associated with religion is the birthplace for the rationalization of anything and everything, and without it the inconceivable horror of things like mass genocides and endless wars would not be conceivable. No sane mind can conceive of or implement the ultimate cruelties which are inflicted upon the human species (and the environment) without a religious rationalization, and thus a highly tailored form religion rests at the center of the psychopathologies that run the most of the murderous psychopathological mess we call modern history.

And so it is that the unquestionable influence of religion upon the organs of state in European history historically and in the United States from the beginning are at the core of western foreign policies, whereas understanding the influences of domestic and foreign governments and private intelligence organizations, think tanks, institutes, councils, foundations, the mainstream media is also critical to understanding world events now.

Though separation of church and state is enshrined in the Constitution of the United States, that separation has been blithely ignored from the beginning of American history.

For the record it is impossible to entirely divide the influences of religion and secular power structures when looking at their combined influences.

**Religious fundamentalism in the heart of American power – The American Taliban**

The First Amendment of the Constitution states clearly: “Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof,” which in theory prevents the government from having any authority over religion and guarantees the free exercise of religion. Perhaps these ideals have been met, though perhaps not in the way the writers of that Amendment intended.

Executive Order 13769 which went into effect on January 27, 2017 for example, titled Protecting the Nation from Foreign Terrorist Entry into the United States, also known as the “Muslim ban” was challenged in the courts and a slightly modified version, Executive Order 13780 was upheld by the Supreme Court. For Muslim families separated by that Executive Order it was far better to change one’s nationality from a Muslim nation to a Christian nation for by so doing one could have been reunited with one’s family in the US. Thus, the USA took a very public step into the world of the Spanish Inquisition, and not remarkably the American mainstream media let it slide.

Certainly, the invasion of the Muslim Philippines in 1898 could be called “religiously motivated,” however the profit margins of Dole Corporation in fact drove that genocide. The stated goal at the time was to “Christianize” the heathen inhabitants. In most cases secular profit margins can be seen using religious propaganda to rationalize some American government driven inhuman actions, but not all.

For example, the genocide and mass rapes in Muslim Bosnia in the early 1990s did not attain any particular material benefit for the United States. Yet, the U.S. and international community “let it slide,” until the Serbians had fulfilled their territorial and genocidal goals. No discernable “profit margin” was attained for the USA. Why was it allowed to continue? Clearly religious motivations and prejudices do play a significant role in determining national and international decision making and policies in the US and in Western Europe, representing a shell within a shell of “deep state.”

There are a number of definitions of “deep state” which can be thought of as an empire run by a secretive empire within; a hidden state within a state.

The National Government—the Empire we are said to be living under—is thus dwarfed by an Empire that has grown within it...

[https://www.marxists.org/archive/deleon/pdf/1903/jun04\\_1903.pdf](https://www.marxists.org/archive/deleon/pdf/1903/jun04_1903.pdf)

The Turkish phrase *Derin Deniz* may be the origin of the English phrase, “deep state,” which in Turkish language refers to a large group of people believed to have long-lasting political influence. (*English/Turkish Dictionary* by Joseph D. Lesser)

This usurpation of power can come from the organs of state such as intelligence agencies, secret police, etc., ideological “special interest” groups such as religious groups and secret societies, and/or big capital’s lobbyists and/or campaign finance “donations.”

Whereas in China for example historically the dominant religious philosophy was dictated in unambiguous terms by the prevailing Emperor, in Europe the power of the Catholic Church over nations and all people in them grew by leaps and bounds at least until the Protestant Reformation. This process is thought to have begun in the year 325 AD and there is evidence a Counter-Reformation is still in progress, while evidence of a new Dark Ages resettling upon the earth is growing.

The dumbing down of America is no joke.

<https://www.newsadvance.com/archives/the-dumbing-down-of->

[america/article\\_e0d9b47b-7dcb-565c-b896-b55625f4be1f.html](http://america/article_e0d9b47b-7dcb-565c-b896-b55625f4be1f.html)

<https://gnosticwarrior.com/dumbing-down-of-america.html>

[https://tentmaker.org/Quotes/dumbing\\_down\\_america\\_quotes.html](https://tentmaker.org/Quotes/dumbing_down_america_quotes.html)

<https://www.globalresearch.ca/the-dumbing-down-of-america-by-design/5395928>

[https://www.newspressnow.com/opinion/columns/street\\_smarts/the-dumbing-down-of-america/article\\_0e2623ed-d3ad-540f-8623-e23fdf8d27df.html](https://www.newspressnow.com/opinion/columns/street_smarts/the-dumbing-down-of-america/article_0e2623ed-d3ad-540f-8623-e23fdf8d27df.html)

<https://www.statista.com/topics/3928/reading-habits-in-the-us/>

And unfortunately, too many people around the world reflexively ape American trends.

### **Emperor Constantine – February 27, 272 CE – May 22, 337 CE**

It was in the year 325 Roman Emperor Constantine convened the Council of Nicaea.

“At this council, the various warring Christian factions were forced to confront each other and attempt to reconcile their differences. Again, this was done out of political expediency; Constantine was seeking political and ecclesiastical unity so that Rome would be easier to manage; the many religions flourishing in Rome were too tribal and/or ethnic in their outlook to facilitate his expansionist aspirations. Christianity, with some doctoring, fit the bill. Indeed, Christianity as we know it today was to a great extent shaped in this ecumenical council. Jesus’ divinity and the nature of his divinity were decided by a vote at this council. At Nicaea Eusebius and other like-minded bishops vigorously implemented the reorganization program, selectively collecting documents and credos that suited their fancy and imposed them upon the Christian world. After this council any deviation from their ‘orthodoxy’ was not viewed as a mere difference of opinion or misinterpretation, but an outright heresy. It was also at this council that Rome became, or more correctly, usurped, the official centre of Christian orthodoxy. The atmosphere of religious tolerance and diversity that typified Rome and its dominions was slowly being eroded because Christian authorities understood that such diversity posed a challenge to their political aspirations...

“The Council of Sardica [343-344C.E.] declared that ‘Rome is the see [unit] of Peter, to which all bishops must refer.’ This effective step toward centralization was important not for granting a new rights on Rome, but for reserving this right for Rome alone. In the 4th century the Eastern Orthodox bishops who had split with the West, consulted Rome only on very important matters. Alexandria, which had been the most ecumenical and tolerant city in the whole of the Roman Empire, became a haven for Jews. It also became a haven for Nazarean thought; it is said that Nazarean teachings greatly influenced the development of Egyptian Christianity - after all, it was in Egypt, Nag Hammadi, to be exact, where the Gospel of Thomas and other Gnostic Thomasine or Nazarean scrolls were found. Even so esteemed a Church Father as Clement of Alexandria was, in many respects, closer to Nazarean doctrine than he was to the Pauline orthodoxy of Rome. Egypt also served as repositories for the so-called ‘heresies’ such as the Arian ‘heresy,’ which was one of the main issues of the Nicene

Conference.”

<https://www.trinicenter.com/Gilkes/2002/0902.htm>

Thus, the power of the church centralized and increased in Rome, while extracting it from the rest of Italy and all the nations within the questionably Holy Roman Empire; but this was only the beginning of a very long process which some contend continues to this day.

Most western scholars consider the Western Roman Empire to have gasped its dying breath on September 4<sup>th</sup>, 476 when Odoacer deposed Romulus Augustulus and proclaimed himself ruler of Italy. Incidentally for a variety of reasons the Eastern Roman Empire headquartered in then Constantinople rolled along relatively smoothly for another 900 years.

### **Roman Emperor Constantine’s reformulation of Christianity**

From a spiritual point of view, the manner of a man’s death may not be so important as the central message of this life and whether Jesus actually died on a cross or not, and if he did, whether his body flew up into heaven after that death or not, may not be so important as the message of his life.

From a religious administrative point of view however, the manner of a man’s death may be very, very important indeed.

How and why did Emperor Constantine change the original Christianity from a relatively simple religion founded by Jesus of Nazareth based on love, to a religion primarily focused on martyrdom (death), a miraculous return to life and then an ascension of his corporeal body up to heaven?

Before even attempting to answer those questions, non-Catholics might benefit from learning that during Catholic Church services, near the end of each service there is a ritual called Holy Communion, in which the congregation lines up at the front of the church and the presiding priest one by one offers a cup of wine to the attendees, saying: “Drink of the blood of Christ,” and then gives the cup to the parishioner who takes a sip, then the priest offers the Catholic believer a very small wafer of flat circular white dried bread and says: “Eat of the flesh of Christ who offered up his life to save all mankind...” or something very much like that. This sort of ritual emphasizes that the story of the martyrdom and resurrection of Jesus of Nazareth is central in the Roman Catholic tradition and religion even today.

As to the hows and whys regarding Roman Emperor Constantine’s modification of the philosophies of Jesus of Nazareth in such a way, there are many.

The first and most powerful reason for the re-engineering of Christianity would be that holding martyrdom and resurrection up as the central focus on the life of Jesus is extremely useful for a Roman Emperor who wants his soldiers to go out and fight and die to expand the Roman Empire, thus mirroring the (debatable) martyrdom of Jesus of Nazareth, with the additional promise of resurrection and automatic entry into heaven for that noble sacrifice by the Roman soldiers.

If his soldiers were simply enthralled with loving their neighbors, they might not have been so perfectly ready to go out and kill them. Thus, centering a religion on martyrdom has many very pragmatic advantages. So, the simple philosophy of love professed by Jesus of Nazareth was engineered into something else entirely.

Furthermore, Emperor Constantine before ascending to the throne of the Roman Empire had plenty of battlefield experience. He almost certainly knew from practical experience that nothing moves the hearts and minds of men more than the soldier that sacrifices himself to save his comrades.

Given the high level of motivation for Roman Emperor Constantine, founder of the Catholic Church to redact and edit the gospels to meet this imperial need, it is hardly surprising that the Bible he amalgamated should record the crucifixion and resurrection of Jesus of Nazareth in all four Canonical gospels that he thought worthy of inclusion in his New Testament Bible, even if there is lively debate concerning whether or not such events even happened.

But the Gospels included in the Roman Catholic Bible by Emperor Constantine do not by any means constitute a complete or even a representative sample of the written corpus of writings existing at that time recording the life of Jesus of Nazareth, which are collectively called the Gnostic texts.

For example, the Gospel of Thomas is believed by most to be the earliest of the gnostic gospels composed in the early-mid 2nd century and has no record of the manner of the death of Jesus of Nazareth or any need for resurrection.

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/nhl.html>

Naturally it is not included in the Catholic Bible, or derivative sub-denomination Bibles.

“The Gnostic Sage Basilides also believed that the crucifixion was a hoax to mock the Demiurge and his angelic mafia, except that poor Simon of Cyrene was nailed to a cross. The Second Treatise to the Great Seth has a Simon replacing Jesus, but it’s unclear which Simon.

“The idea of Jesus avoiding his death by a slight of divine hand was later adopted by Islam, raising the issue that Mohammed might have been in contact with Gnostic sects or that the idea itself was still circulating among some Christians in the Sixth Century.

<https://thegodabovegod.com/gnostics-view-crucifixion-jesus/>

In any case the Gnostic texts of the Nag Hammadi are generally dated to the 4th century, and there is considerable debate regarding the original composition of the texts.

It is none other than the Gospel of John that emphasizes the crucifixion and belief that Jesus was God, and coincidentally or not it was the last of the Gospels to be written. It is incidentally always good marketing, especially when being persecuted as the Christians were before Emperor Constantine, to elevate one’s messiah/prophet to Godhood, with all accompanying power and more importantly, potential for vengeance.

John Chapter 10: I and the Father are one.

John Chapter 8: Before Abraham was, I am.

Matthew, Mark and Luke on the other hand made no reference to anything of the sort.

The following are excerpts from a relatively succinct summary of some modern theories regarding the (alleged) refashioning of the death of Jesus of Nazareth, written in a review of a popular and interesting book.

“And now Michael Baigent, the dean of alternative-Jesus historians, has called the Crucifixion an elaborate hoax—cutting out not only the heart of traditional Christianity, but the very essence of secular historians’ pitifully brief list of sure things.

“Jesus was sentenced to the cross by Pontius Pilate all right, argues Baigent in *The Jesus Papers: Exposing the Greatest Cover-Up in History* (HarperCollins), but that’s where his version diverges, to put it mildly, from that of the Gospels. Pilate didn’t want him dead (Baigent’s Jesus is a prominent Jew friendly to Rome), but didn’t dare face down a mob of anti-Roman Jews demanding his execution. So Pilate had Jesus hung on the cross, but he also had him taken down alive and smuggled to safety in Egypt...

“From earliest Christian times, there were suggestions that the inconceivable had not really happened, that Jesus had somehow escaped his cup of suffering. Sometimes he did so spiritually (some Christian Gnostics taught that the divine Christ fled the human husk, Jesus, before death); sometimes literally, either by someone taking his place on the actual cross (usually Simon the Cyrene, whom the Gospels portray as helping Christ carry his cross), or by what’s commonly known as the “swoon theory,” Jesus fell into a comatose state, natural or drug-induced, and was mistakenly judged dead by his executioners...

“Given his conviction that the Jesus of history and the Christ of faith were utterly separate beings, his high regard for the Gnostics (the prime source for escaping-the-cross stories), and his belief in Tacitus’s evidence, Baigent was practically bound to start combing the New Testament for hints of a fake crucifixion. And that raises the single largest problem in modern versions of an alternative Jesus, the same one that causes mainline historians to throw up their hands. Once you come to accept that the Gospels were heavily edited, how do you judge which parts to trust?

“And it is the Vatican he hammers. Again, like most others who see a Church-led conspiracy to hide the truth, Baigent hasn’t a word to say about Greek Orthodoxy or even fundamentalist Protestantism. “The Vatican is spin central,” he insists. “It’s the heir to that Roman centralizing group that screwed this religion down 1,600 years ago, that kicked out the feminine element that Jesus fostered, and then turned him into God.”

<https://www.macleans.ca/archives/did-jesus-really-die-on-the-cross/>

If any of this seems familiar, writer Michael Baigent is or at least was suing Dan Brown the author of the DaVinci Code for plagiarizing his book which contains the themes and details of his historical theories.

Most Muslims by the way believe a “swap-out” theory, that is Jesus of Nazareth was swapped out for someone else who replaced him on the cross and some Yogis believe that upon the cross Jesus slowed his heartbeat to the extent he was judged dead before

his death, was then taken down and later revived.

### **The Gnostic Gospel of Philip and Unity of All Faiths**

To quote:

#### **ONCE THERE WAS NO BREAD**

Before Christ came there was no bread in the world,  
just as paradise, with its Adam, had many trees  
for nourishing animals but no wheat for humans.  
Once we nourished ourselves like animals,  
but when the perfect Christ came,  
he carried bread down from heaven  
so we could eat like humans.

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/GPhilip-Barnstone.html>

This authenticated Gnostic text suggests the life of the original Christ and/or Jesus may have been about 10,000 years earlier than Biblical scholars might have us believe.

How so? The domestication of grain and first bread occurred about 10,000 BC

Willcox, George, Buxó, Ramon & Linda, Herveux, Late Pleistocene and Early Holocene climate and the beginnings of cultivation in northern Syria, *The Holocene* 19 (1):151-158, February, 2009

[https://www.researchgate.net/publication/258138612\\_Late\\_Pleistocene\\_and\\_Early\\_Holocene\\_climate\\_and\\_the\\_beginnings\\_of\\_cultivation\\_in\\_northern\\_Syria](https://www.researchgate.net/publication/258138612_Late_Pleistocene_and_Early_Holocene_climate_and_the_beginnings_of_cultivation_in_northern_Syria)

And yet, it might all be a metaphor.

There are some other curious and profoundly interesting things to be found in the Gospel of Philip:

#### **LIGHT AND DARKNESS**

Light and darkness, life and death, on the right and left,  
these are children, they are inseparably together.  
But the good are not good, the wicked not wicked,  
life not life, death not death.  
Each element fades to an original source.  
But those who live above the world cannot fade.  
They are eternal.

This kind of mystic revelation does bear striking similarities to both Daoist and Buddhist philosophies.

<https://www.sacred-texts.com/tao/taote.htm>

<http://www.westernbuddhistreview.com/vol3/nonduality.html>

And emphasizes the possible unity of all great philosophies and religions at least during the time of their inceptions.

Naturally many will doubt this as per the later more highly structured and discriminating marketing materials of most religions.

For example, in traditional Catholic theology, only Catholics can go to heaven, while some others may go to a place called limbo if not too bad in life if they are lucky, or hell if they are heretical or generally bad enough to qualify for eternal damnation.

The other Christian denominations are more open minded – all Christians can get into Heaven, even Catholics. As for everyone else, it varies but their fates are not to be cherished.

However, in a very recent stunning reversal, the new Catholic Pope Francis changed things rather dramatically:

LOS ANGELES, CA (Catholic Online) – “The Holy Father is full of surprises, born of true and faithful humility. On Wednesday he declared that all people, not just Catholics, are redeemed through Jesus, even atheists.

“However, he did emphasize there was a catch. Those people must still do good. In fact, it is in doing good that they are led to the One who is the Source of all that is good. In essence he simply restated the hope of the Church that all come to know God, through His Son Jesus Christ.

“Francis based his homily on the message of Christ to his disciples taken from the Gospel of Mark. Francis delivered his message by sharing a story of a Catholic who asked a priest if atheists were saved by Christ.

“‘They complain,’ Francis said, ‘If he is not one of us, he cannot do good. If he is not of our party, he cannot do good.’ He explained that Jesus corrected them, ‘Do not hinder him,’ he says, ‘let him do good.’”

“‘The disciples,’ Pope Francis explained, ‘were a little intolerant,’ closed off by the idea of possessing the truth, convinced that ‘those who do not have the truth, cannot do good.’ ‘This was wrong... Jesus broadens the horizon.’ Pope Francis said, ‘The root of this possibility of doing good - that we all have - is in creation.’”

By Catholic Online (NEWS CONSORTIUM) 5/30/2013

<https://www.catholic.org/news/hf/faith/story.php?id=51077>

In other words, it appears - using closely guarded language, the good Pope Francis has proclaimed that even atheists can get into heaven if they do good! This is truly remarkable if one reads the rather grim history of the mandates of the Catholic church.

In fact, however, the apostles might not have been intolerant, but rather it was the editor and compiler of the Catholic New Testament, Emperor Constantine that was more than a little intolerant. He did after all do his very best to destroy all remnants of pre-Christian philosophies and religions and kill the teachers of those philosophies.

Source: DEMOLISH THEM by Vlasias Rassias, originally published

in Greek, Athens 2000 (2nd edition), Anichti Poli Editions, ISBN 960-7748-20-4, published online at:

<https://www.rassias.gr/9011.html>

Islam on the other hand has from the beginning been the most inclusive Abrahamic religion of all. In the Quran there are three Surahs (verses) usually referred to in regards to who can get into heaven:

“For those who do good deeds, there shall be the best reward and yet more blessings. (Ch.10: V.27)

“Surely, those, who believe and do good deeds, and observe Prayer and pay the Zakat, shall have their reward from their Lord, and no fear shall come on them, nor shall they grieve.” (Ch.2: V.278)

Zakat is the Islamic requirement helping the poor, usually defined in terms of a percentage of income.

“Surely the believers and the Jews and the Christians and the Sabians – whichever party from among these truly believes in Allah and the last day and does good deeds – shall have their reward with their Lord and no fear shall come upon them, nor shall they grieve.” (Ch.2: V.63)

<https://www.alislam.org/question/islam-all-non-muslims-going-to-hell/>

Thus, in Islam, being Muslim has never been a requirement for getting into heaven, as simply doing good has been sufficient.

It is certainly possible in his quest for ever greater secular power Emperor Constantine compiled a tailored amalgam of the philosophies and beliefs of Jesus and those around him (in the creation of the New Testament) to support the “critical importance” of Jesus’ martyrdom and a convenient reconfiguration of God, with Jesus of Nazareth – the willing martyr enjoying equality with God. This is not such a dramatic departure from more ancient mystical teachings, however was viewed by the critical thinking Jewish people as a threat to the very foundations of the Abrahamic monotheistic traditions.

Early Gnostic texts by the way appear to assert that all men are the children of God, so the whole allusion here could be nothing more than an analogy.

On the other hand, turning the loving philosophies of Jesus of Nazareth into a killing machine for the Roman Empire, is either re-writing or at minimum a refocusing of events, which obviously had tremendous marketing value, as there are currently 1.3 billion Catholics in the world.

On the other hand it created a religion that 1) may have had something to do with the rapid rise in the popularity of Islam two and a half centuries later, and 2) proved a distinct threat to other empires, then and later in history, leading to for example the inquisitions, Dark Ages, Crusades, European Wars of Religions and the suppression of religions in 20<sup>th</sup> Century Communism in Russia and China.

The above are just a few of the consequences of weaponizing the peace-loving spiritual beliefs of Jesus of Nazareth by focusing on his weakly substantiated martyrdom and

resurrection and not incidentally, equality with God.

### **Elevating Jesus of Nazareth to Godhood and Islam**

In the year 570 CE Muhammad the Prophet of Islam was born and he worked as a successful and respected merchant for many years before his divine revelations began. Naturally he worked with people of many faiths and had encounters with different kinds of Christians before age 40 when he received his first divine revelation. Encountering the followers of Roman Catholicism however, he might have gotten a wee bit upset, at least, as placing the Holy Prophet Jesus at the right hand of God, and having him claim to be God, as is asserted in the Gospel of John in the Catholic Bible, is a very blatant violation of the First Commandment of God given to Moses about 430 years after the origin of the Abrahamic tradition, of which Judaism, Christianity and Islam all belong. This heresy, as it would have been considered by most or all non-Roman Catholics who believed in the Abrahamic tradition, would have quite provocative indeed, and quite probably served a powerful stimulus in the growth of Islam.

In any event the role of Emperor Constantine on history can never be underestimated.

For some more vernacular but well researched and written histories see:

[http://www.badnewsaboutchristianity.com/qbb\\_heathens.htm](http://www.badnewsaboutchristianity.com/qbb_heathens.htm)

[http://www.badnewsaboutchristianity.com/gi0\\_vandalism.htm#classical](http://www.badnewsaboutchristianity.com/gi0_vandalism.htm#classical)

### **The Inquisitions - 325 CE to 1965 CE**

“Anyone who attempts to construe a personal view of God which conflicts with Church dogma must be burned without pity.”

Catholic Pope Innocent III

The divergence of opinion as to when the inquisitions really began is fascinating and no doubt excellent example of either revisionist histories, poorly researched histories, and/or the “deep state” at work. Indeed an 800-year gap exists between a well-researched historical date of the origin of the inquisition, and the vastly more common standard histories of the inquisition. Eight hundred years is not an inconsiderable length of time, given the often-extreme nature of the consequences of being caught by inquisitors and charged with heresy.

A Brief History of the Inquisition, by University of Notre Dame, Rare Books & Special Collections

“This inquisitorial process was already in place when the Roman Empire converted to Christianity in the fourth century, and Christian emperors from Constantine on employed it to suppress heresy. Although defined in terms of religious belief, heresy was largely viewed as a threat to the social order of Latin Christendom. When required, bishops could assume the role of secular magistrates in carrying out *inquisitiones*. Procedures were codified and regularized with the issuance of the *Corpus Iuris Civilis* of Justinian in 529. They remained intact even during the centuries of Germanic invasions and domination which followed the collapse of the Roman Empire, although they were rarely used.

“The situation began to change towards the end of the twelfth century after the Holy Roman Emperor Frederick Barbarossa and Pope Alexander III

reached an accord reconciling their respective powers in the Peace of Venice. In 1184, Pope Lucius III issued the *decretal Ad abolendam*, which some have called the "founding charter of the inquisition" since it commanded bishops to take an active role in identifying and prosecuting heresy in their jurisdictions...

"The greatest perceived threats of heresy lay in southern France (Languedoc) and northeastern Spain (Aragon). The chief targets were Cathars (also known as Albigenses), who openly condemned the doctrines and authority of the Latin Church, and to a lesser extent the Waldenses. Yet while King Alfonso X could boast that Jews and Muslims lived peacefully alongside Christians in Spain, economic and natural disasters beginning with the Black Death (1348-49) upset the balance, with the result that Jews came to be increasingly resented due to their roles as tax collectors and financiers. By the end of the century, terrible pogroms left thousands of Jews dead or forced to convert to Christianity. During the fifteenth century the descendants of converted Jews, known as *conversos*, came under increasing suspicion. The appearance in 1460 of a fanatical treatise by Alfonso de Espina,  *Fortalitium Fidei*, attested to the rising tide of anti-Semitism. Finally in 1478, Ferdinand of Aragon and his wife Isabella, Queen of Castile whose subsequent joint rule over Spanish territories and devotion to their ecclesiastically-minded councilors would earn them the designation  *Reyes Catolicos*, the 'Catholic Monarchs' implored Pope Sixtus IV to grant them power to appoint inquisitors to deal with the problem of  *conversos* who practiced Jewish rites in secret. Sixtus IV granted their request, but the first Spanish inquisitors operating in Seville proved so severe that he tried to limit their powers. Yet his efforts were largely unsuccessful, and in 1483 he was further induced to allow the Spanish government to name a Grand Inquisitor and Supreme Council to supervise local inquisitorial tribunals that had been established in Castile, Aragon, Valencia, and Catalonia. That same year, Ferdinand appointed as the first Inquisitor-General the Dominican friar Tomás de Torquemada, whose name ever since has remained a symbol of the cruelty and terror wrought by the institution...

"The Roman Inquisition came to a more gradual, bureaucratic end. In 1908, Pius X renamed it the Congregation of the Holy Office, and a few years later its duties were merged with those of the Congregation of the Index. In 1965 Pope Paul VI reorganized the Holy Office and changed its name to the Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith; he eliminated the Index altogether the following year..."

[https://inquisition.library.nd.edu/brief\\_history.RBSC-INQ:COLLECTION](https://inquisition.library.nd.edu/brief_history.RBSC-INQ:COLLECTION)

Most standard histories of the inquisition begin with the Spanish inquisition in the 15<sup>th</sup> Century.

Simultaneously here are those who defend the inquisitions.

Defense of the Inquisition

By Jean-Claude Dupuis, of the Society of Saint Pius X

“The alleged horrors of the Inquisition generally come at the head of the list of the arguments of the enemies of the Church. Voltaire spoke of ‘that bloody tribunal, that dreadful memorial to monkish power.’ The black legend of the Inquisition has impregnated our minds to a point where, today, the majority of Catholics are incapable of defending this phase of the history of the Church. At best, they justify it by invoking the mores of the period which were so much more barbarous than those of our ‘enlightened’ era. More often, they join the chorus of the anticlericals to attack the tribunal of the Holy Office.

“In his letter on the jubilee of the Year 2000, the Holy Father himself denounces the Inquisition...

“However, the saints who lived in the era of the Inquisition never criticized it, except to complain that it did not repress heresy severely enough...

“How does one account for the fact that the Church has canonized no less than four Grand Inquisitors: Peter the Martyr (d. 1252), John Capistran (d. 1456), Peter Arbues (d. 1485) and Pius V (d. 1572)? St. Dominic (d. 1221) had indeed been an associate of the tribunal of the legatine Inquisition.

“In fact, criticism of the Inquisition by Catholic authors did not begin to appear until the 19th century, and then only among the liberal Catholics, since the ultramontanes [clerics believing most strongly in and supporting most vigorously papal policy in ecclesiastical and political matters—Ed.] were vigorously defending the tribunal. Prior to the French Revolution, anti-inquisitorial discourse was the province of the Protestants. The historian Jean Dumont, who at the present time is the best apologist of the Inquisition, points out that the engravings of the 16th century, which illustrate scenes of the *auto-da-fe* [‘act of faith,’ usually public, at which those tried by the Inquisition had their sentences pronounced—Ed.] habitually depict gabled buildings. This type of architecture was found at that time in the Low-Countries [e.g., the Netherlands—Ed.] and in the valley of the Rhine, but not in Spain. This detail reveals the Protestant origin of the engravings. In effect, the black legend of the Inquisition is the product of Protestant propaganda, which was passed down to the 18th century by the philosophy of the “enlightenment,” to the 19th century by Masonic anticlericalism, and to the 20th by ‘Christian-democracy.’”

<https://sspx.org/en/defense-inquisition>

And so on. Yes, certainly the author is absolutely correct. Criticism of the inquisition was obviously a Protestant conspiracy passed down through that scurrilous debacle called the “Enlightenment,” to the accursed Masonic anticlericalism, and finally those ranting lunatics of so-called “Christian-democracy!”

Simultaneously, one cannot help but wonder how the author of the above cited work, a member of the Fraternal Society of St. Peter or FSSP, also known as the SSPX 1) can sleep at night, and 2) might feel if say Giordano Bruno had been his father, brother or son, teacher, mentor or friend?

“Giordano Bruno (1548 – February 17, 1600) was an Italian Dominican friar, philosopher, mathematician, poet, cosmological theorist, and Hermetic

occultist. He is known for his cosmological theories, which conceptually extended the new Copernican model. He postulated that the stars were distant suns surrounded by their own planets, and he raised the possibility that these planets might foster life of their own, a philosophical position known as cosmic pluralism. He also strongly believed that the universe is infinite and could have no 'center.'

"Starting in 1593, Bruno was tried for heresy by the Roman Inquisition on charges of denial of several core Catholic doctrines, including eternal damnation, the Trinity, the divinity of Christ, the virginity of Mary, and transubstantiation.

"On Ash Wednesday, 17 February 1600, in the Campo de' Fiori (a central Roman market square), with his 'tongue imprisoned because of his wicked words,' he was hung upside down naked before finally being burned at the stake."

Slightly redacted from:

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Giordano\\_Bruno#Imprisonment,\\_trial\\_and\\_execution,\\_1593%E2%80%931600](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Giordano_Bruno#Imprisonment,_trial_and_execution,_1593%E2%80%931600) Downloaded November 18, 2019

Most people who are not crazy would consider those who defend the torture, humiliation and murder of innocent human beings to be sociopaths, and it is this level of psychopathology which appears to be at the heart of the hearts of the Euro-American "invisible governments," or "deep states" if one prefers. Such individuals give license to the rest to do as they will, with "legitimate" church doctrine to support their cold-blooded torture and murder.

Somewhere in between straightforward histories of the Inquisitions and the very clear defense of them, is the "It wasn't so bad," crowd.

Historians say Inquisition wasn't that bad

Sophie Arie in Rome, Jun 16, 2004

"For centuries people were burned at the stake, stretched to death or otherwise tortured for failing to be Roman Catholic. But, if research released by the Vatican is right, the Inquisition was not as bad as one might think.

"According to the documents from Vatican archives relating to the trials of Jews, Muslims, Cathars, witches, scientists and other non-Catholics in Europe between the 13th and the 19th centuries, the number actually killed or tortured into confession during the Inquisition was far fewer than previously thought.

"Estimates of the number killed by the Spanish Inquisition, which Sixtus IV authorized in a papal bull in 1478, have ranged from 30,000 to 300,000. Some historians are convinced that millions died.

"But according to Professor Agostino Borromeo, a historian of Catholicism at the Sapienza University in Rome and curator of the 783-page volume released yesterday, only 1% of the 125,000 people tried by church tribunals as suspected heretics in Spain were executed."

<https://www.theguardian.com/world/2004/jun/16/artsandhumanities.internationaleducationnews>

Thus, according to Professor Agostino Borromeo, only 1,250 people were actually killed. “Not that bad,” perhaps, except for those 1,250 people, those that loved them and possibly even others who heard them screaming in terror and agony as the flames consumed their living flesh.

How many were tortured, and how many were killed during the 1,640-year inquisitions? One would have been too many.

Also see: <https://www.jewishvirtuallibrary.org/the-inquisition>

## **The Dark Ages – 476 CE – 1517 CE**

After the fall of the Western Roman Empire, Europe descended into what is commonly referred to as the “Dark Ages” which lasted for around a thousand years as Catholic Church orthodoxy ruled most of Europe and dissenters were imprisoned, tortured in some way or more conveniently burned as heretics “as a lesson to others.”

The power of church authorities wasn’t quite omnipotent yet, however it was the Catholic church that first evolved truly sophisticated spy systems, with spies to watch everyone, who were in turn watched by other spies, and were themselves spied upon by higher level spies. Thus, it was (and remains) a very good idea to attend church on Sundays and say ones’ prayers, for one never knows who’s watching, besides God that is.

By the 11<sup>th</sup> Century Europe was financially in the doldrums, thus access to more gold was needed. Enter, the Crusades. What’s really remarkable here is that no secret was made of their material motivation, though of course it was sharpened by hatred of an “accursed race” (a wee bit racist here perhaps?), the Will of God and all that.

## **Pope Urban II and the Crusades – 1096 CE – 1291 CE**

(Though some consider the crusades to be ongoing.)

Pope Urban II's Speech at the Council of Clermont

Version of Robert the Monk November 27, 1095

“Oh, race of Franks, race from across the mountains, race chosen and beloved by God . . . We wish you to know what a grievous cause has led us to your country, what peril threatening you and all the faithful has brought us here.

“From the confines of Jerusalem and the city of Constantinople a horrible tale has gone forth and very frequently has been brought to us. A race from the kingdom of the Persians, an accursed race, a race utterly alienated from God . . . has invaded the lands of those Christians and has depopulated them by the sword, pillage, and fire. They have captured the inhabitants and taken them away. They have destroyed them by cruel tortures. They destroy altars, after having defiled them with their uncleanness. They circumcise Christians, and the blood of the circumcision they either spread upon the altars or pour into the vases of the baptismal font. When they wish to torture people by a base death, they perforate their navels, and taking out their intestines, they tie them to a stake. Then they

flog the victims and make them walk around the stake until their guts spill on the ground and they collapse. Others they tie to a post and shoot arrows into them. Others they cut off their heads with a single blow. What shall I say of the rape of women? To speak of it is worse than to be silent.

Another Witness was Robert the Monk

“This land which you inhabit, shut in on all sides by the seas and surrounded by the mountain peaks, is too narrow for your large population; nor does it abound in wealth; and it furnishes scarcely food enough for its cultivators. Hence it is that you murder one another, that you wage war, and that frequently you perish by mutual wounds. Let therefore hatred depart from among you, let your quarrels end, let wars cease, and let all dissensions and controversies slumber. Enter upon the road to the Holy Sepulchre; wrest that land from the wicked race, and subject it to yourselves. [...] God has conferred upon you above all nations great glory in arms. Accordingly undertake this journey for the remission of your sins, with the assurance of the imperishable glory of the Kingdom of Heaven.

Robert further reports:

“When Pope Urban had said these [...] things in his urbane discourse, he so influenced to one purpose the desires of all who were present, that they cried out 'It is the will of God! It is the will of God!'. When the venerable Roman pontiff heard that, [he] said: Most beloved brethren, today is manifest in you what the Lord says in the Gospel, 'Where two or three are gathered together in my name there am I in the midst of them.' Unless the Lord God had been present in your spirits, all of you would not have uttered the same cry. For, although the cry issued from numerous mouths, yet the origin of the cry was one. Therefore I say to you that God, who implanted this in your breasts, has drawn it forth from you. Let this then be your war-cry in combats, because this word is given to you by God. When an armed attack is made upon the enemy, let this one cry be raised by all the soldiers of God: It is the will of God! It is the will of God!”

Translation modified on the base of *The First Crusade: The Chronicle of Fulcher of Chartres and Other Source Materials*, edited by Edward Peters (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1971) 2-3 Also adapted from the Internet Medieval Sourcebook.

<http://legalhistorysources.com/ChurchHistory220/Lecture%20Three/UrbanSpeech.htm>

Why does this sound like a CIA report on Iraq? Or President Trump's rationale for preparing to attack Iran for that matter? In fact, the ancient land of Persia is the modern-day land of Iran. Even Emperor Constantine made murderous military forays into Persia as part of the Roman army before being crowned emperor. Hating Persians dates back to the Greco-Persian wars at least (that started in 499 BCE and lasted until 449 BCE) which gives it a certain patina of racial/tribal obligation and thereby social respectability. This ancient racial hatred just doesn't seem to go away, in spite of exhortations by Jesus Christ himself:

“[37] Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy

heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. [38] This is the first and great commandment. [39] And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. [40] On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.”

Matthew 22, Verses 34 to 40 – New Testament Bible, King James Version

Pope Urban II however wasn't aiming his crusade at Persia, but rather Jerusalem (which in fact President Trump is currently in the process of giving wholesale to Israel with the divine blessings of his son-in-law and a variety of other well-heeled lobbyists).

### **Cannon Law (Catholic Church Law)**

“Historically, canon law is the oldest continuously functioning legal system in the western world.” [http://www.canonlaw.info/a\\_catechistintro.htm](http://www.canonlaw.info/a_catechistintro.htm)

“Although canon law did not apply to non-Christian populations, that attitude changed when Europe came into greater contact with Muslims. The reason is explained by James Brundage:

“European Jewry had furnished the model upon which early canonists had formed their views about the legal relationship between non-Christians and canon law. Jewish populations, however, tended to be relatively small, stable (save when one ruler or another decided to expel them from his territories), and peaceful. They certainly posed no military threat to Christian rulers and only an occasional fanatic could seriously maintain that they menaced the Christian religious establishment.

“Muslims in the Mediterranean basin and pagans along Latin Christendom's eastern frontiers, however, were an altogether different matter. Many Christians considered them a serious threat to Christianity's goal of converting the world... [Brundage, James A. Medieval Canon Law, p.163]

“This interaction with the Muslim world caused canonists to re-examine the self-imposed limits of canon law and its application to non-Christians, especially when it came to whether it was proper for Christians to conquer and take Muslim territory. This may seem an odd concern to the modern reader, but remember that this was a time when ownership of property was not open to everyone. If Muslims fell into a category that was not allowed property—such as slaves or minors—then taking their lands was not an issue.

“In the 13th century, Pope Innocent IV (c.1195-1254; pope from 1243 until his death) declared that ownership of property was a human right, as part of the natural law established by God. He also declared, however, that although non-Christians may not be part of Christ's church, they were still part of Christ's flock, and therefore they should fall under the rule of Christ's vicar on Earth.

“This view of the popes prevailed, reaching a peak in 1302 with Boniface VIII's papal bull, Unam Sanctam. For the next several centuries, Christian rulers had the license they needed to attack non-Christians and take their lands.”

<http://dailymedieval.blogspot.com/2013/03/canon-law-and-muslims.html>

## **Pope Boniface VIII's papal bull, Unam Sanctam, 1302 – A Mandate that Enslaves Everyone on Earth to the Will of an “Infallible” Pope**

Boniface VIII's papal bull, Unam Sanctam (One Faith), dated November 18, 1302 establishes that salvation is only available through the Church, and that the Church wields “two swords” that represent both spiritual and temporal power. Among other pronouncements, it concludes with: “it is absolutely necessary for salvation that every human creature be subject to the Roman Pontiff.”

Thus, everyone is subordinate to the will of the (Catholic Roman) pope.

“We could see a progression from Augustine to Aquinas to Alighieri of the importance of the State as a natural and essential part of Man's existence, related to but separate from the Church.

“Aquinas believed that there was no inherent connection between the State and sin, and that the State, as a natural institution approved by God, would have existed even if the Fall in Eden had not taken place. Putting the State and the Church on equal footing supported the metaphor of the Two Swords. Pope Gelasius I (pope from 492 until his death in 496) had offered this metaphor, but he saw the State as the temporal support of the superior Church.

“The papacy preferred this view, which was further explicated by Giles of Rome (1246-1316) in his *De ecclesiastica potestate* (On ecclesiastical power). Giles repeats the metaphor of the Two Swords, and reinforces that the Church possesses the power of the State. The Church does not wield temporal authority directly, but should wield it indirectly, by telling the State what to do.

“This idea was drawn on by Pope Boniface VIII in his bull Unam Sanctam, in which he declared that everyone must be subordinate to the pope. Boniface thought he was establishing the last word on the subject, and that he would at least have the clergy on his side. Boniface was wrong.”

<http://dailymedieval.blogspot.com/2013/01/church-state-part-2.html>

Herein, is specific evidence of “the deep state” specifically the sentence above: “*The Church does not wield temporal authority directly, but should wield it indirectly, by telling the State what to do,*” and, many contend that is what has been going on in Europe for the past almost 1700 years, and exactly what has going on the United States of America, from before the beginning.

To quote the *Unam Sanctum* directly:

“For with truth as our witness, it belongs to spiritual power to establish the terrestrial power and to pass judgement if it has not been good. Thus is accomplished the prophecy of Jeremias concerning the Church and the ecclesiastical power: ‘Behold to-day I have placed you over nations, and over kingdoms’ and the rest. Therefore, if the terrestrial power err, it will be

judged by the spiritual power; but if a minor spiritual power err, it will be judged by a superior spiritual power; but if the highest power of all err, it can be judged only by God, and not by man, according to the testimony of the Apostle: 'The spiritual man judgeth of all things and he himself is judged by no man' [1 Cor 2:15]. This authority, however, (though it has been given to man and is exercised by man), is not human but rather divine, granted to Peter by a divine word and reaffirmed to him (Peter) and his successors by the One Whom Peter confessed, the Lord saying to Peter himself, 'Whatsoever you shall bind on earth, shall be bound also in Heaven' etc., [Mt 16:19]...

“Furthermore, we declare, we proclaim, we define that it is absolutely necessary for salvation that every human creature be subject to the Roman Pontiff.”

<http://web.mit.edu/aorlando/www/SaintJohnCHI/Church%20History%20Readings/Boniface%20VIII%20-%20Unam%20Sanctam.pdf>

And thus, the Catholic pope was given the power of God over all the lands and people of all the earth. This, a couple of hundred years later entailed the brutal enslavement of virtually all of the people of color in the Americas, Asia and Africa, directly using whips and chains or indirectly by stealing their lands, possessions, identity and freedom.

Whereas Pope Innocent IV's Declaration combined with Pope Boniface VIII's Papal Bull, Unam Sanctam, 1302 (“every human creature be subject to the Roman Pontiff”) made slaves of everyone on earth, in contrast, Islam several centuries earlier had enacted laws to reduce and eliminate slavery.

### **In Contrast: The Quran Encourages Freeing Slaves**

In contract to what was going on in Europe at the time, and even today, Islam has an explicitly stated, vastly more socially egalitarian approach to slavery than any other religion.

Islamic tradition mandates kindness to slaves and the Quran strongly recommends freeing slaves in several unambiguous verses.

Historically, in both Christian and Muslim worlds most slaves were captives in wars. However, in Islamic Hadith (collected sayings of the Holy Prophet Mohammed) it states:

“Free the captives, feed the hungry and visit the sick.” [Al-Bukhari]

And,

“Abu Huraira narrated: The Prophet said,

“Whoever frees a Muslim slave, Allah will save all the parts of his body from the (Hell) Fire as he has freed the body-parts of the slave.” Said bin Marjana said that he narrated that Hadith to `Ali bin Al-Husain and he freed his slave for whom `Abdullah bin Ja'far had offered him ten thousand Dirhams or one-thousand Dinars. [Al-Bukhari]

“Abu Huraira also narrated: The Prophet said, “Whoever frees his portion of a common slave should free the slave completely by paying the rest of his price from his money if he has enough money; otherwise the price of the slave is to be estimated and the slave is to be helped to work without

hardship till he pays the rest of his price.” [Al-Bukhari]

In the Quran it says:

“We pointed out to him [man] the two conspicuous ways [of good and evil]? But he would not attempt the uphill road [to righteousness]. What will make you comprehend what the uphill road is? It is the setting free of a slave....” (Quran: 90: 11-13)

And,

“It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces Towards east or West; but it is righteousness- to believe in Allah and the Last Day, and the Angels, and the Book, and the Messengers; to spend of your substance, out of love for Him, for your kin, for orphans, for the needy, for the wayfarer, for those who ask, and for the ransom of slaves...” (Quran: 2: 177)

Best perhaps is this:

“And (as for) those who ask for a writing (an agreement whereby they purchase themselves) from among those whom your right hands possess, give them the writing if you know any good in them, and give them of the wealth of Allah which He has given you...” (Quran: 24:33)

This means that the master who agrees to the “self-purchase” of a slave for his or her freedom, is further encouraged to help provide wealth for him or her. Simply freeing a person to become impoverished is in many cases a dubious benefit. But, helping that person to make a new life is blessed.

And then,

“Serve Allah, and join not any partners with Him; and do good- to parents, kinsfolk, orphans, those in need, neighbors who are near, neighbors who are strangers, the companion by your side, the wayfarer (ye meet), and what your right hands possess [the slave]: For Allah loveth not the arrogant, the vainglorious...” (Quran: 4:36)

Even Napoleon Bonaparte acknowledged that in Islam slavery was altogether different than any other civilization:

“Napoleon Bonaparte is recorded as saying about the condition of slaves in Muslim countries: “The slave inherits his master’s property and marries his daughter. The majority of the Pashas had been slaves. Many of the grand viziers, all the Mamelukes, Ali Ben Mourad Beg, had been slaves. They began their lives by performing the most menial services in the houses of their masters and were subsequently raised in status for their merit or by favour. In the West, on the contrary, the slave has always been below the position of the domestic servants; he occupies the lowest rug.” [Cherfils, Bonaparte et l’Islam (Paris, 1914).]

Above quotes derived from <https://www.amjaonline.org/islamic-position-on-slavery/>

## **The Reformation (1517 - Today)**

The unrivaled Catholic “deep state” power over Europe continued until vast quantities of gold started pouring into Europe primarily from the savage colonization of the Americas

and Europeans facilitating the forcible removal of the shackles of absolute Catholic Church domination during the Reformation which began in 1517 when a German monk named Martin Luther protested against the absolute domination of the Catholic Church. His followers became known as Protestants.

“Martin Luther, John Calvin and Henry VIII challenged the pope’s authority and questioned the Catholic Church’s ability to define Christian practice and tested their ability to enforce that authority.

“Although Protestantism originally emerged as a critique of medieval Catholicism- the trade in holy relics, the selling of indulgences, church involvement in secular issues, the inability of certain churchmen to keep to their vows - it quickly developed into an alternative religious credo in its own right with distinctive doctrines and liturgies. Whereas Catholicism had aspired to be a universal all-embracing faith with one unambiguous doctrine, Protestantism was characterised by heterogeneity and diversity from the outset as it spread from north-western Germany to Holland, Scandinavia, other parts of Germany and France, Scotland and England, evolving in response to local customs, values and politics. In due course, these different 'brands' of Protestantism - Lutheranism, Calvinism and Zwinglianism, and doctrines and practices associated with Anabaptism, Arminianism, Anglicanism and Puritanism - would ultimately come into conflict with each other.

<https://www.open.edu/openlearn/history-the-arts/history/world-history/tremors-reformation-counter-reformation-europe>

Though this probably sounds good to most (non-Catholics) there were and are some arguably legitimate concerns regarding these new brands of Christianity.

“Scholars argue that the Church's stranglehold really became loosened with the advent of the printing press and the rise of Protestantism. However, while this did indeed erode the authority of the Roman church, it must be remembered that the Reformers were not seeking to start a new religion. They were simply trying to curb the excesses and corruption of the Church and, finding it impossible to do so, branched out on their own. For many of them their outlook still remained Catholic and others, such as Calvin, were trying to create a society that lived in strict accordance to the tenets of the bible - the assumption here was that Christianity was a "book" religion, failing to consider that Christianity was also defined by extra-biblical traditions. Scholars such as Max Weber, argue that this was intimately connected with the rise of capitalism. John Calvin's ascetic Protestantism taught that there was a specific number already chosen by God to live in heaven. These persons were chosen even before they were born; and those who were not fortunate enough just could not get a place no matter how well behaved they were on earth. For him, humans were inherently sinful, depraved by original and actual sin. He stressed discipline - which he enforced to the point of despotism, unconditional obedience to God's will and ethical deeds. Unlike Luther who preached justification by faith and forgiveness of sins, Calvin's aim was not salvation; it was to glorify God. His philosophies influenced the expansionist ideologies of Europe in no

small way. His views and methods of enforcing discipline also inspired the French Huguenots, the Scottish Presbyterians, the English Puritans, the Baptists and such individuals as John Knox and Theodore Beza.

“The Europe that came out of the Dark and Middle Ages was a Europe that was deficient in land, people and especially resources. It solved the land and people problem by taking other people's land and enslaving and/or exterminating them. The Protestant ethic spurred European powers to create and maintain a system of slavery and colonization that would ensure that the economies of Europe [and later the United States] would be fueled by the enforced labour of enslaved and colonized peoples. To ease their consciences for their orgies of extermination and enslavement, they, with great assistance from the Church - Catholic and Protestant, created a rationale that convinced them that they were dealing with ‘uncivilized’ people who were ‘savages, steeped in idolatry, who sacrifice human beings, eat human flesh and deal with the devil.’ An examination of the diaries and other historical documents written by European missionaries, merchants and soldiers show that this pretext was used time and again in the Americas, Africa and Asia.

“It is an argument that is still used today except that ‘civilization’ and ‘Christianity’ have been switched to ‘democracy,’ ‘free trade,’ ‘Globalization,’ etc.

“This is not meant to be an indictment of many individuals who are genuine in their beliefs. However, they in their innocence remain unaware of the circumstances surrounding the origin and development of their faith and the role it played in the enslavement and colonizing of peoples, the shaping of an ideology that was the foundation for Western racism. It employed physical and psychological violence to validate the faith. By scrutinizing the hidden history of Western Christianity and the pre-Judaic/Christian world, one could have a better understanding of what must be done to reverse the effects of this strange disease.”

<https://www.trinicenter.com/Gilkes/2002/0902.htm>

Just for the record one should keep in mind there are approximately 1.3 billion Catholics in the world, and as a rule it's probably best not to anger them, as they may well hold the world's largest quantities of capital and a reputation for the merciless slaughter of those who get in their way. None the less, this is exactly what the leaders of the Reformation did.

Even though the “new” faiths were essentially rebranded liberalized forms of Catholicism based on the same Roman engineered Bible Emperor Constantine amalgamated, the Catholic Church naturally fought back and so there was the “Counter-Reformation.”

### **Counter-reformation (1545 until today)**

“Although slow to respond, the Catholic Church eventually offered a firm and vigorous response to the spread of Protestantism. Successive sessions of the Council of Trent (1545, 1552, 1562) attempted to remove the worst of the abuses which had inspired Protestantism in the first place, indulgence-selling, bishops residing

outside their dioceses, the trade in church offices-while organizations such as the Oratory of Divine Love and the Modern Devotion advocated a return to simple ethical living and included both clerical and lay members. The formation of the Jesuits in the 1530s represented an attempt by Catholicism to recapture its former crusading spirit and missionary zeal. The Jesuits were formally recognized in the 1540s and membership rose dramatically as they spread the word to Protestant-dominated areas and to the New World. For those not convinced by argument and theology, the Inquisition and *auto-da-fé* (trial by fire) were also on hand.”

<https://www.open.edu/openlearn/history-the-arts/history/world-history/tremors-reformation-counter-reformation-europe>

“The Jesuit movement was founded by Ignatius de Loyola, a Spanish soldier turned priest, in August 1534. The first Jesuits—Ignatius and six of his students—took vows of poverty and chastity and made plans to work for the conversion of Muslims.

“Under Ignatius’ charismatic leadership, the Society of Jesus grew quickly. Jesuit missionaries played a leading role in the Counter-Reformation and won back many of the European faithful who had been lost to Protestantism.”

<https://www.history.com/this-day-in-history/jesuit-order-established>

And naturally enough there were the European wars of religion in the 16th, 17th and early 18th centuries in which at minimum 10 million people were killed, resulting in the religious hodgepodge that Europe is today, with most of Southern Europe remaining Catholic, and northern Europe Protestant, with some exceptions like Belgium which though in northern Europe remains Catholic.

## **Roots and branches of contemporary crusades, inquisitions and new Cold War – Timelines**

### **Crusades – Baseless Wars**

- Emperor Constantine, 325 CE, genocides of proponents of pre-Christian religions → Pope Boniface VIII’s papal bull, *Unam Sanctam*, 1302 → 1500 colonialization of Americas, Asia and Africa → Jesuits founded 1534 with the goal of converting Muslims to Catholicism → Woodrow Wilson US president from 1913-1921 → Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski becomes 26th Superior General of the Jesuit Order 1915 → The Balfour Declaration issued by the British government 1917<sup>1</sup> → Monkey Trial 1925 → Dulles brothers (principally **John Foster Dulles**) → WWII → (principally **Allan Dulles/OSS/CIA**) installation of Shah of Iran 1941<sup>2</sup>, → Palestinian genocide/exodus, the Nakba 1948 → Ongoing land grabbing of Palestine, torture, murder, disinformation, political manipulation → right-wing coups in Latin American and Indonesia (1965<sup>3</sup>), redefining “negro” in America/Black

<sup>1</sup> <https://electronicintifada.net/blogs/david-cronin/racist-worldview-arthur-balfour>

<sup>2</sup> <https://www.globalresearch.ca/the-us-wants-to-bring-back-the-shah-of-iran/5662590>

<sup>3</sup> <https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2017/10/the-indonesia-documents-and-the->

Empowerment/Nation of Islam, anti-Vietnam war/anti-apartheid movements → rise of moral majority (1970s) → Reaganism → Paleoconservative Pat Buchanan → American driven Iraq/Iran War (1980), → rise of skinheads in America and flooding the US with cocaine /skyrocketing murder rates (1980s) → Kosovo War → Bosnian genocide (1992), Iraq-Kuwait War (1998), subsequent “forever wars” in Afghanistan (2001), Iraq (2003), Assassination of Libya’s Muammar al-Gaddafi 2011 and Civil War, Syrian Proxy War (2011), Yemen Proxy War (2015), Muslim ban → buildup for another baseless war against Iran, etc., ongoing abject impoverishment, neo-colonialism of resource rich countries in Africa, led by Catholic France with American AFRICOM support, etc.

Quite probably more innocents have been killed as the result of CIA influence since WWII than during the entire WWII.

### **Inquisitions – Resurgence of American “Christian” fundamentalism**

Emperor Constantine, 325 CE, genocides of proponents of pre-Christian religions → Pope Boniface VIII’s papal bull, *Unam Sanctam*, 1302 → Jesuit order founded 1534 with the goal of converting Muslims to Catholicism → Woodrow Wilson US president from 1913-1921<sup>4</sup>) → Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski becomes 26th Superior General of the Jesuit Order 1915 → Monkey Trial 1925 → Allan Dulles OSS/CIA → Post WWII rise of military industrial complex → Jerry Falwell Sr. & rise of moral majority (1979) → Reaganism (1981 -1989) → Barry Seal murdered (1986) → Paleoconservative Pat Buchanan (consultant to Nixon, Ford & Reagan) → attacks on/harassment of journalists (Edward Snowden, Julian Assange, Chelsea Manning, Alexander Malkevich<sup>5</sup>, Gary Webb (murdered 2004) & many others) → Trump and white nationalism → Muslim ban

### **New Cold War – Big capital driven; military-industrial-media complex supported attacks on communism and socialism**

- Emperor Constantine (325 CE), genocides of proponents of pre-Christian religions → Crusades (1095-1291) → Malta → Pope Boniface VIII’s papal bull, *Unam Sanctam*, 1302 → Jesuits founded 1534 with the goal of converting Muslims to Catholicism → Woodrow Wilson US president from 1913-1921<sup>6</sup>) → Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski becomes 26th Superior General of the Jesuit Order 1915 → Allan Dulles/OSS/CIA → rise of military industrial complex → Post WWII attacks on communism in Soviet Union, China, Asia, Africa and Latin America → NATO (1949) → McCarthyism (1950-1954 → Korean War (1950-1953) → Vietnam War (1954-1975) → McCarthyism → Reaganism → rise of moral majority (1970s), Paleoconservative Pat Buchanan → New Cold War led by Secretary of State Hillary Clinton against China (Pivot to Asia policy) → and NATO forces aligned in three nations on Russia’s western borders (2017-) → economic

---

[us-agenda/543534/](https://www.us-agenda/543534/)

<sup>4</sup> <http://www.american-historama.org/1913-1928-ww1-prohibition-era/fundamentalist-movement.htm>

<sup>5</sup> <https://www.tellerreport.com/news/--russian-foreign-ministry-urges-us-to-stop-persecuting-russian-journalists-.BJlukz5rTm.html>

<sup>6</sup> <http://www.american-historama.org/1913-1928-ww1-prohibition-era/fundamentalist-movement.htm>

strangulation of Venezuela (2019) → new sanctions on Cuba → trade war against China (2019) → coup in Bolivia (2019)<sup>7</sup>

## **French Crusader Slave States in Africa**

For example, how can Niger, which provides nearly half of France's uranium energy requirements, has the world's 10th largest proven oil reserves, and is Africa's largest producer of crude oil be the least developed nation on earth according to UNDP statistics?

2013 - Famine-Stricken Niger Feeds French Development and Wealth

It is the world's fifth top producer of uranium ore – after Kazakhstan, Canada, Australia and Russia. Niger has also other mineral riches, including gold, iron ore, molybdenum, tin, salt, gypsum and phosphates – and what are reckoned to be huge untapped oil and gas reserves.

<https://www.strategic-culture.org/news/2013/11/14/famine-stricken-niger-feeds-french-development-and-wealth/>

<http://worldpopulationreview.com/countries/countries-by-gdp/>

In 2018 UNDP ranked Niger 189th in the world of the 189 nations studied with the mean years of schooling being two, and gross national income per capita at \$906.

Also see: <http://hdr.undp.org/en/2018-update>

France is a Catholic Country; Niger is 99% Muslim. Do the poor of Niger really need the – what some people call “Neocolonial” French supported by American AFRICOM?

One could reasonably argue that the foundation of the “United States of America” was built upon a “deep state” set of tacit agreements between European settlers, politicians and soldiers to ethnically “cleanse” the lands called the Americas of the native population and push back the survivors into the most inhospitable territories (where white people didn't want to live anyways).

[http://www.nativeweb.org/pages/legal/hall\\_essay.html](http://www.nativeweb.org/pages/legal/hall_essay.html)

Smithers, Gregory D., Rethinking Genocide in North America, The Oxford Handbook of Genocide Studies, edited by Donald Bloxham and A. Dirk Moses, Print Publication, Apr 2010

<https://www.oxfordhandbooks.com/view/10.1093/oxfordhb/9780199232116.001.0001/oxfordhb-9780199232116-e-17>

This colonialization of the Americas was based on the unspoken assumption of manifest destiny, though that phrase wasn't articulated specifically until 1845 when newspaper

---

<sup>7</sup> Bolivian Coup Plotters Were Trained by US Military and Served as Attaches in FBI Police Programs, Jeb Sprague, 20 Nov 2019

<https://www.blackagendareport.com/bolivian-coup-plotters-were-trained-us-military-and-served-attaches-fbi-police-programs>

editor John O'Sullivan coined the term "Manifest Destiny" to describe the ideology of continental expansionism.

The Euro-American so-called deep state continued throughout the 1800s and refocused again sharply in the decade leading up to WWII.

## **Stalin and Religion**

Most people probably assume that Stalin hated religion. This might not have been the case.

"Stalin is unique among world communist leaders in at least one respect: he studied theology for five years at the Tiflis Spiritual Seminary, the training college for priests in the Russian Orthodox Church. He did so during a deeply formative time of his life, from the age of 15 to the verge of his 20th birthday (1894-1899). One of the best students, he was known for his intellect and phenomenal memory. And he was notably devout, attending all worship services and even leading the choir.

"In the early years of the Second World War, Stalin made a historic compact with the Russian Orthodox Church. In return for support of the war effort that eventually defeated Hitler, Stalin allowed the reopening of tens of thousands of churches and the re-establishment of the church's leadership hierarchy. (These developments are far more complex than the common argument that a morally bankrupt government sought to harness the church's influence to counter the Nazis.) However, one condition applied: the church was to respect the 'affirmative action' that already applied to ethnic minorities. Stalin was the architect of the policy of fostering the languages, cultures, education, and self-government of the many 'nations' or ethnic groups in the USSR. This policy included religion: the Muslim sharia in the south was permitted, Buddhism in the east was fostered, and anti-Semitism was vigorously opposed, with many Jews in the government apparatus and heavy penalties for anti-Semitism. The old imperialism of the Russian church was to be a thing of past."

<https://politicaltheology.com/saint-iosif-stalin-and-religion/>

Unfortunately, that didn't happen.

"Lenin began and Stalin completed the organizational structures and the repertoire of strategies and tactics that would be used as a model by almost all subsequent communist movements for suppressing religion. This model was primarily constructed to overcome the challenges posed to the revolution by a powerful Russian Orthodox Church. As such it did not fit the religious circumstances of other communist countries. It was poorly adapted to the decentralized patterns of religious practice in Asia, and it was unable to eliminate resistance from the Roman Catholic Church in Eastern Europe, especially when that church was connected with nationalism. Even though the Stalinist model initially seemed

successful in eliminating political opposition from religion in the Soviet Union, it was in the long run a failure on its own terms.”

Madsen, Richard, The Oxford Handbook of the History of Communism

China at this time is likewise dealing with an outbreak nothing less than a revolution in Hong Kong, and “Christian” churches appear to be playing a significant role in provoking that revolution.

## Hong Kong Riots and the “Christian” Movement – A Weaponized Religion?

Hong Kong protesters tear-gassed after clashes with police

31 Aug 2019 Hong Kong, China – “Thousands of protesters in Hong Kong took to the streets for a 13th consecutive weekend and clashed with police who fired tear gas and water cannon to disperse them.

“Black-clad demonstrators, some carrying crosses, gathered on Saturday at a sports stadium in Hong Kong's city **centre for what they called a Christian rally**, before fanning out into the streets and marching towards the police headquarters in central Wan Chai...”

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/08/hong-kong-protesters-defy-police-ban-rally-13th-weekend-190831051941857.html>



A priest urges people to join the protest in Hong Kong [Anushree Fadnavis/Reuters]

Consequently, if the international media is to be believed there has been a crackdown on

all religions in China in 2019. This is hardly surprising. Were the Chinese government to crack down only upon the “Christians” it would attract the ire of the “Christian” core Deep State in the USA and Europe. By suppressing all religions, it appears simply “a typically communist thing to do,” when in fact it isn’t. A pity all should suffer for the perfidy of a few, but this is a norm in history.

In fact, human communes probably started as soon as our ancestors came down from the trees, and certainly most religions have communes. The word “commune” is usually defined as a group of people living together and sharing possessions and responsibilities. There is nothing inherently anti-religion in “Communism” except as Lenin, Stalin and Marx defined them. The Russian and Chinese forms of communism definitely have suppressed religion, as religion can be, and is, certainly in the case of Christianity used as weapon.

The masterminds at the CIA have been simultaneously quite busy recruiting terrorists from all around the world and importing them into China’s northwest province of Xinjian, while simultaneously doing their best to radicalize indigenous Muslims in most cases by framing them for crimes they didn’t commit, an old trick they used in East Europe during the Cold War, and most recently in Pakistan.

“Another Option might be non-lethal CIA dirty tricks, such as planting bomb making material in a target’s trunk and then tipping off the local police anonymously...”

Coll, Steven *Directorate S, The CIA and America’s Secret Wars in Afghanistan and Pakistan*, Penguin Press, 2018, p. 85

Nothing works better in raising a revolution than creating unwilling martyrs by framing innocent men and women for crimes they didn’t commit, although seducing and paying the youth works quite well also.

Thus, Islam also is being “weaponized,” not in the corpus of the teachings, but rather via radicalization of individual and groups of Muslims.

It is no coincidence some or even many US military officers refer to the CIA as “Christians in Action.” Likewise, the CIA often or usually uses Christian NGOs in foreign countries to launch revolutions and fuel civil wars, such as is happening in Hong Kong now.

The USA is ‘world leader’ in color revolution engineering, RT World News  
<https://www.rt.com/news/color-revolutions-technology-piskorsky-938/>

But, one might wonder, how did this organ of deep state, the CIA get going? From where did it get its extraordinary influence, power and strategies? The roots go back to the decade leading up to WWII.

### **Anti-Semitic, Anti-Protestant & Anti-communist Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski, the Dulles Brothers and Hitler**

Though most historians agree WWII was the result of unfair economic hardships imposed upon Germany at the end of WWI as formulated in the Treaty of Versailles, others believe WWII was in fact a revenge motivated plan against German Protestants and Russian Eastern Orthodox Christians combined with long-standing historic bigotry against Jewish people drafted and set in motion by the rather extraordinary Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski - the 26th Superior General of the Jesuit Order - which radiated out into WWII greatly facilitated by the progenitors of a whole new level of international deep state greatly facilitated by the American brothers John Foster and

Allan Dulles with the aid of the hydra-like tentacles of the four hundred year old Catholic order of the Jesuits. Adolf Hitler, in this scenario was a patsy, a convenient disposable tool.

- Adolf Hitler was baptized a catholic and his father was at least nominally a Catholic.  
Johnson, G. E. W., Hitler and the Catholic Church, The North American Review, Vol. 238, No. 5 (Nov., 1934), pp. 438-447, Published by: University of Northern Iowa <https://www.jstor.org/stable/25114533>
- An individual named Włodimir Ledochowski was the 26th Superior General of the Jesuit Order, elected February 11, 1915 and he had very powerful personal and religious reasons for hating German Protestants and Eastern Orthodox Russians, as well as a long-standing ecumenically approved bigotry towards Jewish people.  
Chenaux, Philippe, Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski (1866–1942): Driving Force behind Papal Anti-Communism during the Interwar Period, Journal of Jesuit Studies 5 (2018) 54-70  
[https://www.academia.edu/35945027/Father\\_W%C5%82odzimierz\\_Led%C3%B3chowski\\_1866\\_1942\\_Driving\\_Force\\_behind\\_Papal\\_Anti-Communism\\_during\\_the\\_Interwar\\_Period](https://www.academia.edu/35945027/Father_W%C5%82odzimierz_Led%C3%B3chowski_1866_1942_Driving_Force_behind_Papal_Anti-Communism_during_the_Interwar_Period)  
Zeyen, Thomas, Jesuit Generals, 2004, University of Scranton Press  
<http://continuingcounterreformation.blogspot.com/2008/03/putting-learning-against-learning.html>  
[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mieczys%C5%82aw\\_Cardinal\\_Led%C3%B3chowski](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mieczys%C5%82aw_Cardinal_Led%C3%B3chowski)

“The First World War brought about a distinct resurgence in Western European anti-Semitism, and the notorious Protocols of the Elders of Zion was translated and circulated in the Western world in the aftermath of the war. This counterfeit document from Tsarist plagiarists appeared to confirm the reality of a global Jewish-Bolshevik conspiracy following the October Revolution.<sup>8</sup> In a series of articles published in the early 1920s, the Jesuit journal in Rome, La Civiltà Cattolica, seemed to substantiate the reality of such a conspiracy.”

Philippe Chenaux Pontifical Lateran University, Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski (1866–1942): Driving Force behind Papal Anti-Communism during the Interwar Period, Journal of Jesuit studies 5 (2018) 54-70

In the crowded marketplaces of nation-states and religions there is always plenty of hate to go around. Just as Jewish hating Tsarist fanatics spread the Protocols of the Elders of Zion, so too Jesuit haters spread around propaganda such as the following:

- Vatican Assassins: “Wounded In The House Of My Friends” The Diabolical History of The Society of Jesus Including: Its Second Thirty Years’ War (1914 - 1945), Its Cold War (1945 - 1989), And Its Assassination of America’s First Roman Catholic President, Knight of Columbus John Fitzgerald Kennedy (1963) By Eric Jon Phelps White

Separatist American Freeman Dispensational, Fifth Monarchy, Seventh-Day Baptist-Calvinist

<http://www.lepouvoirmondial.com/media/01/01/813318901.pdf>

<https://www.scribd.com/document/130350404/The-Jesuit-Oath-Full-Text>

<http://www.reformation.org/jesuit-oath.html>

- Hitler and the Catholic Church signed a concordat in 1933  
“On the face of it, the Vatican had scored a great triumph. No government under Weimar had been willing to sign such a concordat, which would recognize the principal rights of the church—rights that presumably would render it immune from the kind of persecution it had suffered [in the past]. By the terms of the concordat the church renounced all political activities and in turn the state guaranteed the right to free worship, to circulate pastoral epistles, to maintain Catholic schools and property. The Vatican had reason to be satisfied: Catholic rights had been put on a new basis and at the same time a regime had been strengthened that seemed to correspond to the Vatican’s sense that Mussolini and Hitler were indispensable bulwarks against Bolshevism.

“Hitler had even more reason to be satisfied. The concordat was his first international agreement, and it vastly enhanced his respectability in Germany and abroad. A great moral authority had trusted his word. But did the Vatican . . . really believe that National Socialism would abide by the concordat, was there really much likelihood that the regime would leave untouched a rival organization with its own dogmas and with such sweeping power over education?”

Fritz Stern, *Dreams and Delusions: The Drama of German History* (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1999), 169. Cited in:

<https://www.facinghistory.org/holocaust-and-human-behavior/chapter-5/agreement-catholic-church>

The following also is an interesting spin on history:

“The men of Catholic Action did try. Their first main effort was to employ Black Pope Vladimir (Wlodimir) Ledochowski’s strategy of bringing the Catholic nations of central and eastern Europe together into a pan-German federation. To head the federation, Ledochowski required a charismatic leader charged with subduing the communistic Soviet Union on the east, Protestant Prussia, Protestant Great Britain, and republican France on the west, Ledochowski chose the Catholic militarist Adolph Hitler, who told Bishop Bernind of Osnabruch in 1936 that there was fundamental difference between National Socialism and the Catholic Church. Had not the church, he argued, looked upon Jews as parasites and shut them into ghettos?

“I am only doing,” he boasted, “what the church has done for fifteen hundred years, only more effectively.”

“Being a Catholic himself, he told Berning, he admired and wanted to promote Christianity.

“To promote Christianity as taught him by Roman Catholicism, Hitler appointed Leni Riefenstahl to create the greatest fascist films ever produced. Her deification of Hitler and romanization of autocracy in spectacles like *Triumph of the Will* are, in themselves, the history of German cinema in the thirties and early forties. In print, Ledochowski’s pan-German manifesto took the form of Hitler’s autobiographical *Mein Kampf* (“My Struggle”), ghostwritten by the Jesuit Father Staempfle and placed beside the Bible on the altars of German churches.”

<http://continuingcounterreformation.blogspot.com/2008/03/putting-learning-against-learning.html>

<http://continuingcounterreformation.blogspot.com/2007/06/wlodimir-vladimir-ledochowski-mission.html>

What other factors might have promoted a cozy relationship between the Church and Hitler? A mutual hatred of Communism.

“Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski (1866–1942): Driving Force behind Papal Anti-Communism during the Interwar Period

Abstract

“Włodzimierz Ledochowski, superior general of the Society of Jesus, wielded great influence in the battle against Communism. His belief that there was a link of some degree between Jews and Communism, his work to establish a secretariat in Rome to counter atheistic Communism, and his influence in the development of the papal encyclical, *Divini redemptoris*, are explored in this article. Convinced that the Russian Revolution was a satanic force out to eradicate Christian society, Ledochowski made it his life’s work to expose the lies and threats of Bolshevism, culminating in his penultimate Congregation (in 1938) where the superior general discussed techniques that could be used to combat the spread of Communism.

“Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski (1866–1942), elected twenty-sixth superior general of the Jesuits on February 11, 1915, was undoubtedly a key, and controversial, figure in the modern history of the Society of Jesus.

“At the very least, the general of the Society of Jesus did not dissociate himself from these attacks against Jews and took every opportunity to mention the existence of a “Jewish peril” in private conversations. Evidence appears in this conversation with Alfred Baudrillart (1859–1942), rector of the Catholic University of Paris (icp) and future cardinal, on April 29, 1922:

“Lengthy meeting with Fr. Ledochowski, Jesuit general. He’s a true Pole: charming, seductive, with simple ways, and talks a lot. Spent

forty minutes with him. He spoke a lot about the Jewish organization in Poland and Russia as well his relationship with the Bolshevik movement. He's convinced that the organization is out to destroy Christian society."

Philippe Chenaux, Pontifical Lateran University, *Journal of Jesuit Studies* 5 (2018) 54-70, brill.com

So, what can a clever Austrian born ultra-Catholic Jesuit Pole like Ledochowski do when he passionately hates the (Protestant) Germans, (Eastern Orthodox Communist) Russians and Jewish people? The answer is obvious, charm and arm Hitler and then sic him on Western Europe and then the Russians. Thus, not long after...

## **The Dulles brothers, and the formation of a financial deep state for Hitler**

The following is certainly true:

- Allen Dulles future CIA Director and John Foster Dulles (future Secretary of State) were (in the 1930s) lead attorneys for Wall Street law firm Sullivan and Cromwell that, in cooperation with several of Americas largest corporations helped the Nazis rise to power.

Talbot, David *"The Devil's Chessboard: Allen Dulles, the CIA, and the Rise of America's Secret Government"* HarperCollins, 2015

In fact, the Dulles brothers didn't just help Hitler and the Nazis gain power, they financed it almost entirely.

"So it was that on Allen's fortieth birthday—April 7, 1933—he was riding a train to Berlin on his way to meet Adolf Hitler.

"At four o'clock the next afternoon, the two emissaries were ushered into the Reichskanzlei, which sat just across Wilhelmstrasse from the American embassy where Allen had served as a junior diplomat thirteen years before. They were among the first foreign delegations the Führer received. Prime Minister Daladier had told Allen in Paris that Hitler had no clear foreign policy ideas, and their meeting confirmed it. Hitler spoke at length about the injustice of harsh reparations payments and insisted that he favored universal disarmament. He rambled through subjects ranging from the American Civil War to the perfidy of Poland. When Davis asked him about reports of "excesses" against dissidents, Hitler, well briefed on his guests' role in global finance, replied that he was simply imposing order 'to protect the millions in foreign capital that are invested in Germany.'

"Gangs of Nazi thugs were beating Jews on German streets while Allen was there, but he came home without animus toward Hitler. When he returned to Berlin two years later, though, he found conditions worse and had what he called a "sinister impression." He was disturbed by stories he heard from Jewish clients, and worried about the implications of Sullivan & Cromwell's work fueling German financial and industrial power. Nazism became the first and only important subject on which the Dulles brothers seriously disagreed. Allen sensed what was coming and wished to spare

Sullivan & Cromwell the stigma of collaboration. Foster could not bear to turn away.

“Despite his lifelong devotion to France—which had awarded him the Legion of Honor for his work on the Versailles treaty—no country appealed to Foster more deeply than Germany.

“Foster had helped design the Dawes Plan of 1924, which restructured Germany’s reparation payments in ways that opened up huge new markets for American banks, and later that year he arranged for five of them to lend \$100 million to German borrowers. In the seven years that followed, he and his partners brokered another \$900 million in loans to Germany—the equivalent of more than \$15 billion in early-twenty-first-century dollars. This made him the preeminent salesman of German bonds in the United States, probably the world. He sharply rejected critics who argued that American banks should invest more inside the United States, and protested when the State Department sought to restrict loans to Germany that were unrelated to reparation payments or that supported cartels or monopolies.

“In mid-1931 a consortium of American banks, eager to safeguard their investments in Germany, persuaded the German government to accept a loan of nearly \$500 million to prevent default. Foster was their agent. His ties to the German government tightened after Hitler took power at the beginning of 1933 and appointed Foster’s old friend Hjalmar Schacht as minister of economics.

“Working with Schacht, Foster helped the National Socialist state find rich sources of financing in the United States for its public agencies, banks, and industries. The two men shaped complex restructurings of German loan obligations at several “debt conferences” in Berlin—conferences that were officially among bankers, but were in fact closely guided by the German and American governments—and came up with new formulas that made it easier for the Germans to borrow money from American banks. Sullivan & Cromwell floated the first American bonds issued by the giant German steelmaker and arms manufacturer Krupp A.G., extended I.G. Farben’s global reach, and fought successfully to block Canada’s effort to restrict the export of steel to German arms makers.

“According to one history, the firm “represented several provincial governments, some large industrial combines, a number of big American companies with interests in the Reich, and some rich individuals.” By another account it “thrived on its cartels and collusion with the new Nazi regime.” The columnist Drew Pearson gleefully listed the German clients of Sullivan & Cromwell who had contributed money to the Nazis, and described Foster as chief agent for “the banking circles that rescued Adolf Hitler from the financial depths and set up his Nazi party as a going concern.”

Although the relationship between Foster and Schacht began well and thrived for years, it ended badly. Schacht contributed decisively to German

rearmament and publicly urged Jews to “realize that their influence in Germany has disappeared for all time.” Although he later broke with Hitler and left the government, he would be tried at Nuremberg for “crimes against peace.” He was acquitted, but the chief American prosecutor, Robert Jackson, called him “the facade of starched respectability, who in the early days provided the window dressing, the bait for the hesitant.” He baited no one more successfully than Foster...

“By some accounts, Foster wept after pronouncing those words. Later he backdated the announcement by a year, to make it appear that the firm had closed its German offices in 1934 rather than 1935. He and Janet, however, continued to visit Germany as the Nazi regime tightened its grip on power, making trips in 1936, 1937, and 1939. Apparently, nothing he saw disturbed him. He supported the neutralist America First committee—Sullivan & Cromwell drew up its articles of incorporation without charge—and roused its members with speeches denouncing Churchill, Roosevelt, and other “warmongers.” Hitler impressed him as “one who from humble beginnings, and despite the handicap of alien nationality, had attained the unquestioned leadership of a great nation.”

“Only hysteria entertains the idea that Germany, Italy, or Japan contemplates war upon us,’ he assured businessmen at the Economic Club of New York on March 22, 1939. This was a year after Hitler had incorporated Austria into the Reich, and barely a week after his troops seized Czechoslovakia.

“Not even the Nazi invasion of Poland later that year changed Foster’s mind. Two months afterward he gave a speech lamenting Britain’s declaration of war against Germany and asserting that there was “neither in the underlying causes of the war, nor in its long-range objectives, any reason for the United States becoming a participant.” This set off bitter arguments between the brothers, often over dinner at Foster’s retreat in Cold Spring Harbor. Foster had published a plea for “alterations of the international status quo” in order to head off “powerful forces emotionally committed to exaggerated and drastic change.” Allen understood this as a call for accepting the rise of Nazism as a way to fight Bolshevism, and he was appalled.

“How can you call yourself a Christian and ignore what is happening in Germany?’ he demanded of his brother. ‘It is terrible.’

“At least one other senior partner at Sullivan & Cromwell, Eustace Seligman, was equally disturbed. In October 1939, six weeks after the Nazi invasion of Poland, he took the extraordinary step of sending Foster a formal memorandum disavowing what his old friend was saying about Nazism.”

<https://erenow.net/modern/the-brothers-john-foster-dulles-allen-dulles-and-their-secret-world-war/3.php>

"The Crusaders guiding spirit, however is Allen W. Dulles, whose anti-Soviet spy activities have been often advertised. Dulles is also the counsel and former director of the Schroeder Bank, a notorious Anglo-German-American institution with many Nazi connections."

Congressional Record: Proceedings and Debates of the ..., Volume 96, Part 18

<https://books.google.com.hk/books>

Also see: <https://www.counterpunch.org/2016/02/25/loyal-to-their-class-unhinged-from-democracy/>

The pathological hatred of the "godless Communists" by the Dulles' particularly John Foster, convinced them of the necessity to give ownership of the USA, and eventually the world to the banks.

"Wall Street financed the German cartels in the mid-1920s which in turn proceeded to bring Hitler to power. The financing for Hitler and his S.S. street thugs came in part from affiliates or subsidiaries of U.S. firms, including Henry Ford in 1922, payments by I. G. Farben and General Electric in 1933, followed by the Standard Oil of New Jersey and I.T.T. subsidiary payments to Heinrich Himmler up to 1944. U.S. multi-nationals under the control of Wall Street profited handsomely from Hitler's military construction program in the 1930s and at least until 1942. International bankers used political influence in the U. S. to cover up their wartime collaboration."

Antony C. Sutton in his book "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler"

"The Depression [1929] was not accidental. It was a carefully contrived occurrence. The international bankers sought to bring about a condition of despair here [United States] so that they might emerge as rulers of us all."

Louis T. McFadden, Chairman of the U.S. House of Representatives' Banking and Currency Committee, 1932

"World War I created astronomical debts in the nations that participated. These debts were held by the international bankers who organized and stage-managed the whole show from start to finish. ... In the fall of 1929 it was time for the international bankers to push the button that set in motion the machinery that resulted in World War II. After they, their agents and friends had sold out at the crest of an artificially inflated stock market boom, the international bankers pulled the rug out from under the whole system and sent the United States plunging into what became known as the Great Depression."

Des Griffin in his book "Descent Into Slavery?"

"When the President signs this act [Federal Reserve Act of 1913], the invisible government by the money power - proven to exist by the Monetary Trust Investigation - will be legalized. The new law will create inflation whenever the trusts want inflation. From now on, depressions will

be scientifically created."

Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr., 1912

And there were the Dulles' - in the middle of it all.

John Foster Dulles, the primary financier for the Nazis and avid Nazi supporter from beginning to end was appointed the position of US Secretary of State after the end of World War II while Allan Dulles was appointed to be the third director of the CIA, and went on to become father of the modern CIA and the modern Deep State.

Where did the deep state come from? How could it have happened?

- Near and after the end of WWII Allan Dulles did everything he could to protect the surviving Nazis and brought into the CIA large numbers of Nazi scientists at the end of WWII.

*Salter, Michael, Nazi War Crimes, US Intelligence and Selective Prosecution at Nuremberg*, Routledge-Cavendish, Published May 24, 2007  
ISBN 9781904385806 - CAT# RU580XZ

<https://ahrp.org/introduction/>

<https://ahrp.org/introduction-4/>

<https://ahrp.org/pivotal-role-of-allen-dulles-in-shielding-nazi-war-criminals/>

Also see:

[https://ips-dc.org/the\\_cias\\_worst-kept\\_secret\\_newly\\_declassified\\_files\\_confirm\\_united\\_states\\_collaboration\\_with\\_nazis/](https://ips-dc.org/the_cias_worst-kept_secret_newly_declassified_files_confirm_united_states_collaboration_with_nazis/)

Nina Valbousquet (2019) Transatlantic Catholic responses to Fascist anti-Semitism: the Racial Laws of 1938 in the Jesuit press of America and *Civiltà Cattolica*, *Journal of Modern Italian Studies*, 24:1, 14-31, DOI: 10.1080/1354571X.2019.1550696 (Full-text available on [www.academia.edu](http://www.academia.edu))  
Link: <https://doi.org/10.1080/1354571X.2019.1550696>

Giuliana Chamedes, The Vatican, Nazi Fascism, and the Making of Transnational Anti-communism in the 1930s, *Journal of Contemporary History* 2016, Vol. 51(2) 261–290 (Full-text available on [www.academia.edu](http://www.academia.edu))

[https://www.reddit.com/r/Jesuitworldorder/comments/a3lm0f/cia\\_documentation\\_claims\\_allen\\_dulles\\_met\\_with\\_sourced\\_from/](https://www.reddit.com/r/Jesuitworldorder/comments/a3lm0f/cia_documentation_claims_allen_dulles_met_with_sourced_from/)

[https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA%20AND%20NAZI%20WAR%20CRIM.%20AND%20COL.%20CHAP.%201-10%2C%20DRAFT%20WORKING%20PAPER\\_0002.pdf](https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA%20AND%20NAZI%20WAR%20CRIM.%20AND%20COL.%20CHAP.%201-10%2C%20DRAFT%20WORKING%20PAPER_0002.pdf)

Launching the Protestant Germans in a suicidal rampage against the world could be interpreted as striking a blow in a new Counter-Reformation. The Germans lost 10 – 14 million people, and of the 60 million people killed in that war, more than half were Russian. Father Ledochowski, the Jesuit general, must have been proud though it is true some 6 million Polish people were also killed. Catholic France fortunately lost less than a million people.

<https://www.nationalww2museum.org/students-teachers/student-resources/research-starters/research-starters-worldwide-deaths-world-war>

If “kill ratio” was a consideration for Father Ledochowski, he must have been proud.

His disciple Father Edmund Walsh carried on his anti-Communist crusade virtually taking over the U.S. government.

*The Little Known Side of Fr. Edmund Walsh. His Mission to Russia in the Service of the Holy See* by Marisa Patulli Trythall

He became, essentially, a personal liaison between the Army and the New England Colleges and Universities – many of which were converted into units of the S.A.T.C. – and dealt directly with issues involving student induction and the adjustment of college schedules to Army requirements (1918 to January 1919)<sup>4</sup>. In 1942, he was appointed Consultant and Lecturer by the Geopolitical Division of the War Department and carried out lectures and courses at major Army centers throughout the country.

From 1945-46, he was consultant to the U.S. Chief of Counsel, Judge Robert H. Jackson, at the Nuremburg War Trials researching and giving advice on matters relating to Nazi religious persecution and the role of Karl Haushofer, the geopolitical theoretician whose ideas regarding “Lebensraum” were adopted by the Nazi regime. In 1946 he was selected by President Harry S. Truman as a member of a 9 person civilian commission, the “President’s Advisory Commission on Universal Military Training” and, from 1948 through 1951, he was a member of President Truman’s “Committee on Religion and Welfare in the Armed Forces”<sup>5</sup>. In Washington, he was a well known public figure – not only due to his association with Georgetown’s School of Foreign Service and the reputation it was rapidly acquiring, but also because of the public stances he took on a number of important issues having to do directly with the political life of the United States. He was, most certainly, not the type to hide his opinions, nor to ask others to express them for him. In fact, for 18 years beginning in 1924 - immediately following his return from Russia, he delivered a public lecture series which was devoted to Russia and the dangers which international communist expansion posed to the free world<sup>6</sup>. This annual series of ten to fourteen lectures was widely attended by the Washington public and provided Father Walsh with an ample and on-going forum from which to voice his concerns. His insistence throughout the years, in fact, was to make him a national symbol of anti-communism.

And in Footnote 4 it mentions: <sup>4</sup> This field experience - the search for officers qualified for duty abroad - directly acquainted Walsh with a variety of New England colleges, their curriculums and the level of their students’ preparation. This sharpened his awareness of the inadequacies of the American curriculum in preparing students for service in international situations and, upon his return to his position as Dean of the College of Arts and Sciences at Georgetown University, he founded the School of Foreign Service.

His insistence throughout the years, in fact, was to make him a national symbol of anti-communism. Having had a close-up view of Soviet Russian communism and its anti-religious component, atheism, during his 21 month presence in Russia, Father Walsh – long before most Americans – had no illusions as to the serious threat which international communism posed

both to his Country and to his Church.

The Church hierarchy retained much of its 19th century character well into the 20th century. It gravitated around a closed circle of clerics – part either of the Vatican's "clerical nobility" or of the European aristocracy – and it tended to be Eurocentric in outlook. In addition to the Pope, with whom he had a number of audiences while in Rome, Father Walsh was in close epistolary contact with two members of this hierarchy: the Superior General of the Jesuits, Count Włodzimierz Ledóchowski, S.J., and the Vatican's Secretary of State, Cardinal Pietro Gasparri.

[https://www.academia.edu/3274191/The\\_Little\\_Known\\_Side\\_of\\_Fr.\\_Edmund\\_Walsh.\\_His\\_Mission\\_to\\_Russia\\_in\\_the\\_Service\\_of\\_the\\_Holy\\_See?email\\_work\\_card=title](https://www.academia.edu/3274191/The_Little_Known_Side_of_Fr._Edmund_Walsh._His_Mission_to_Russia_in_the_Service_of_the_Holy_See?email_work_card=title)

All this isn't to say Walsh was just a communist hating machine tool of the Catholic Church. He also had a good side, for example during the famine in 1922 in Russia he did help lay the groundwork for the papal relief mission.

On the other hand, Communists were at the forefront of virtually every anti-colonial war around the world, whereas Catholics were virtually always at the spearhead of the initial colonial movements, softening the indigenous peoples in the Americas, Asia and Africa for colonization in the first place, and then abandoning them to their fates as slaves in their own countries while their natural resources were stolen by Europeans.

And then after the communists liberated most of the colonized nations in Asia, Latin America and Africa, what did Christian America do? Launched massive wars against those nations that for the first time in their histories genuinely helped the poor.

It is utterly inconceivable that church leaders in Rome, in the Russian Orthodox Church, of the Protestants and so could not understand that Marx and Engels, Lenin, Stalin and Mao Tse Tung were compelled to make the modern Communism atheist given that Christian churches had since Emperor Constantine powerfully supported the domination of the white races over people of color, and supported continent-wide slavery of people of color while stealing their natural resources.<sup>8</sup>

Were Fathers Ledochowski and Walsh bad men? Yes and no. They certainly didn't see themselves that way, but they polarized the American government against a movement that was vastly more socially egalitarian in design (a classless society free of poverty and slavery) than their churches had proved to be over the centuries, leading to the deaths of millions of innocent men, women and children around the world that only wanted to be free of slavery over 3/4<sup>ths</sup> of the people of planet earth that the Christian churches gleefully rationalized and profoundly helped to institutionalize.

Take for example just one chain of causality: Ledochowski → Walsh → Truman-Eisenhower → Korean War - combatants killed: 1,780,000 plus and an additional 2–3 million civilians who primarily starved to death, died of medical neglect or were simply "collateral damage."

---

<sup>8</sup> To substantiate these conclusions read for example: *White "Christian" Terrorism, Three Hundred Fifty-Seven Million Reasons You Should Work for Peace Vol. 1* by Jonny Wycliffe, and to chose one of thousands of primary sources, read *What to the Slave Is the Fourth of July?* speech by Frederick Douglass delivered on July 5, 1852, The tragic facts supporting the above conclusions are inescapable.

And that was just one of dozens of wars, reported and unreported designed to fight the atheist communism that abuses by the Church over 16 centuries created.

On the other hand, Father Edmund Walsh did help feed the poor during a famine in Russia. In either case, the work of these men together formed a largely hidden Catholic pillar in the American government that completely annihilated the Establishment Clause and Free Exercise Clause of the First Amendment to the United States Constitution which reads: "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof..." American domestic and foreign policies have been ever since directed by a secret religious "state within a state" controlled by pseudo-Christian zealots far worse than the Taliban when measured in terms of human lives sacrificed on the alters of corporate profits by largely "Christian" capitalists. And, the torture? There have never been such tortures as conceived of and implemented by those who call themselves "Christian," as they tortured for centuries and continue to torture entire continents of people. Poverty is slavery, and slavery is torture, as only those who have experienced it can truly and profoundly understand.

The utterly monstrous use and abuse of religions by the Military-Industrial Complex, about which President Eisenhower so clearly warned Americans and the world, is totally and entirely responsible for virtually all of the subsequent wars and incipient revolutions since and ongoing now around the world<sup>9</sup>, and most of the "Christian" religious leaders in the United States are marching lockstep in support those wars. Eighty-five thousand Yemeni children died of starvation because the USA wants a puppet government sitting next to their repeated target of Iran in Yemen. There is no word in any language that can describe the infinite horrors, agonies and deaths perpetuated upon the innocent primarily people of color around the world by the "Christian" supported American military-industrial complex and its puppet dictators around the world. Were Ledochowski and Walsh complicit in this? They most certainly were, though perhaps they "knew not what they did."

## **NATO and the Knights of Malta**

After the end of the Crusades in 1291 the remaining Catholic Crusaders first moved to Malta, the point of origin of NATO.

NATO and the Crusaders have a long and – in the viewpoints of some – glorious history.

"Second only to the Papacy's 2000-year history is the 1000-year history of the Knights of Malta. As a military Catholic order of monks, they've run hospitals since the Crusades and were the fore-runner of NATO, with a navy that protected Europe against the Ottoman Empire...

"It was Voltaire who said, 'Nothing is better known than the Siege of Malta!' Voltaire was recalling the event in 1565, when the Knights Hospitaller achieved their greatest victory. Under the order's famous leader, Jean Parisot de La Valette, a French nobleman and 49th Grand Master of the Hospital, the knights defeated the Ottoman Empire at Malta in one of history's famous battles."

<https://www.crikey.com.au/2017/02/02/why-has-pope-francis->

---

<sup>9</sup> <https://www.rt.com/news/color-revolutions-technology-piskorsky-938/>

[taken-over-the-knights-of-malta/](#)

At this time NATO (with its strong and strong Catholic history) forces are right on the doorstep of (Eastern Orthodox Christian) Russia in (Catholic) Poland, (Eastern Orthodox but desperately in need of foreign capital) Romania, and Bulgaria.

NATO headquarters these days coincidentally or not is in Belgium, a Catholic country.

This adds up to - what some consider to be - a Catholic inspired military force aimed at the largest Eastern Orthodox Christian nation in the world, Russia. This certainly could be viewed as indicative of *the threat* one of the new “wars of religion.” A minimum of 10 million were killed in the first round of major wars in Europe between Catholics and other Christian denominations, principally Protestants in the 16<sup>th</sup> to 18<sup>th</sup> Centuries.

## **Catholicism, Communism and China**

And then we have China. In May 2018 the Catholic Church signed agreements with the government of China permitting Catholics certain freedoms in China in exchange for giving the Chinese government some power in the choice of appointing high ranking church officials in China.

Pope Francis saw this as an acceptable compromise. In England for example, the Prime Minister also has the power to appoint high ranking church officials in the Church of England. Thus, such compromises are not without precedence in history and today. Still, this is most unusual for Catholics.

“The local Christian community (or local Church) headed by a bishop comprised the basic unit of Church's organization. It gathered a group of Christians dwelling in a specific territory, predominantly a town and its adjacent administrative area. Legally autonomous, the communities constituted a social organism, a commune having its distinctive customs. This sense of community was clearly expressed in Didache (The Teaching of the Twelve Apostles), a collection of an unknown author from the end of the 1st century written most probably in Syria or Palestine, (38) the earliest surviving handbook of Church law. This work of rather small size was divided into sixteen chapters. The chapters of the final section contain some plain disciplinary precepts on the rules of conduct within Christian groups: the provision of apostles and teachers, Sunday services, fasting, alms, appointing bishops and deacons and their duties.”

J. A. Brundage, *Medieval Canon Law*, London 1995, p. 5

[https://depot.ceon.pl/bitstream/handle/123456789/12872/A\\_Debinski\\_Church\\_And\\_Roman\\_Law\\_CC.pdf?sequence=1](https://depot.ceon.pl/bitstream/handle/123456789/12872/A_Debinski_Church_And_Roman_Law_CC.pdf?sequence=1)

Thus, from the first Century, the appointment of Catholic Church officials has been via an *internal* decision-making process. On the other hand, it is interesting to note that the above quotation refers to a “commune.”

“Legally autonomous, the communities constituted a social organism, a *commune* having its distinctive customs.”

And, according to socialist theory, socialism is only a stage on the route to communism.

In his “Message of Pope Francis to the Catholics of China and to the Universal Church, 26/09/2018” Pope Francis quoted previous popes’ messages to Chinese Catholics and the New Testament Bible, explaining his decision. For example, he wrote: “Men who take seriously the Lord’s words: ‘Whoever would become great among you must be your servant, and whoever would be first among you must be the slave of all.’” (Mk 10:43-44).

<https://press.vatican.va/content/salastampa/en/bollettino/pubblico/2018/09/26/180926b.html>

None-the-less, the largely secular mainstream media pilloried both Pope Francis and the Chinese government for these compromises. Simultaneously one must note the mainstream media is not known for its social egalitarianism, but rather a slavish subservience to big capital (with occasional forays into liberalism to maintain some minimal level of credibility with their more liberal market base).

In any case the Catholics moved up a notch in China while the other Christian denominations - which virtually all celebrate their church services in “underground” illegal churches – swallowed whatever resentment they have had.

One of the almost comical paradoxes in this series of events is ample evidence in the New Testament that Jesus Christ and his disciples were in fact themselves some form of communists:

“Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.” Mark 10:21 St. James Translation

### **Communist countries’ wars to liberate African, Asian and Latin American nations from colonialism and subsequent American wars against them**

Also paradoxically, it was in virtually every case the communist nations of Russia and China that helped free African, Asian and Latin American nations from European colonizers, and those efforts were almost immediately followed by “Christian” United States launching massive military assaults upon those nations in most cases killing 10 to 20 times the number of people killed in the initial wars fought to free the colonized people from the odious yokes of colonial life.

(Read: Blum, William, *Killing Hope U.S. Military and CIA Interventions Since World War II*, Common Courage Press, 1995, the definitive classic on this topic.)

### **The Unusual Catholic Supreme Pontiff Called Francis**

Simultaneously there is a rather unusual pope in the Vatican now that in theory and according to cannon law, has the power to change world history in dramatic and remarkable ways.

What makes him different from any other pope from the long line of at best desultorily popes? To borrow a page from scripturecatholic.com:

“During March of 2013, the 266th pope of the Roman Catholic Church was elected. Jorge Mario Bergoglio, known as ‘Pope

Francis' became the first pope from Americas. Named as person of the year by the 'Times' and nominated for the 2014 Nobel Peace prize, Pope Francis is admired and loved across the globe.

"Pope Francis was born in Buenos Aires, Argentina on the 17th of December, 1936. When elected as the pope in 2013, he was already 76 years old. Jorge Mario Bergoglio was the son of Mario José Bergoglio and Regina María Sívori, two Italian immigrants. Bergoglio was the eldest of five children. It is said during his younger years he enjoyed traditional dancing and his studies. Before realizing he should pursue priesthood, Bergoglio worked briefly as a chemical food technician.

"It wasn't until 1960 that Pope Francis became a Jesuit. Later in 1963 he graduated as a philosopher and became a teacher of literature and psychology at a college in Santa Fe. In 1971, he completed the final stages of becoming a Jesuit at a university in Spain. On the 22nd of April, 1973, Bergoglio vowed his profession as a Jesuit. This was the year he was also granted the position as the Provincial Superior of the Society of Jesus. In 1986, he completed his doctoral thesis in theology in Germany."

<https://www.scripturecatholic.com/biography-pope-francis-266th-pope-roman-catholic-church/>

In other words, he is from Argentina, nation that suffered horrifically from the American Deep State specifically in the form of the CIA's (ruthless) "Operation Condor."

<https://www.globalpolicy.org/component/content/article/163/28173.html>

<https://www.latinamericanstudies.org/chile/operation-condor.htm>

Thus, he should have a unique perspective on the moral outrage shared by others who have suffered the terror of the Euro-American "deep state."

Pope Francis to his credit, did attempt to "bury the hatchet" in regards at least to the genocide of Muslims in Myanmar:

Pope Francis apologizes to Rohingya for 'indifference of the world,' Dec 1, 2017 <https://www.pbs.org/newshour/world/pope-francis-refers-to-rohingya-during-bangladesh-visit>

That was a courageous thing for a Catholic Pope to say publicly.

Unfortunately, the good pope is somewhat isolated in Rome and around the world by the Catholic community which tends towards the arch-conservative side. They are, in developed countries at least relatively wealthy and individually and collectively have been programed by a thousand years or more of Western Judeo-Christian anti-Muslim propaganda.

The upper and middle levels of clergy in Rome and around the world have been accused of being calcified crusader/inquisitors in love with their own wealth and power and their hatred of Muslims, Jews, and other Christian denominations.

In contrast, probably as many as 70% of the Catholic priests on the ground, serving

communities – performing baptisms, weddings, and funerals for the wealthy, middle class and the poor, are probably relatively liberal, as obviously was Jesus, and for the most part are probably reasonably good or even in some cases, great people.

But, Pope Francis probably sees little of them as he mostly has to deal with the complex (allegedly calcified) bureaucracy in Rome, which must be enormously frustrating in addition to dealing with the machinations of deviant groups like Opus Dei, the more toxic subbranches of the Knights of Malta, and worst of all, the CIA engineered forms of Catholicism and a variety of other deviant Catholic and “Christian” denominations.

In the final analysis there is no doubt that there is a deep state, and pretty good indicators that the Jesuits have played some role, perhaps even the world’s most powerful role in developing it during the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, aided by a bible that promotes martyrdom and Jesus to a God.

## **A Few Things The Good Pope Francis Could Do to Put A Leash on The Pseudo-Religious Side of the Deep State**

In Rome:

Is there anything good Pope Francis can do to reinvigorate the clergy in Rome, and bring back the spirit of Jesus Christ to the Catholic Church and world?

Maybe.

1. For example, he could assemble three armies.

Two of those armies would be translators, and the third consisting of accountants.

One army of translators will accompany the bureaucracy of Rome to their new lives serving the poor in Africa, Asia and Latin America. Most of them are rich, so they can make a huge difference in their new communities. Villages that never had electricity or running water might, for the first get those modern conveniences!

The other army of translators and the army of accountants would need to accompany the priests currently on the ground in Africa, Asia and Latin American in their new jobs in Rome administering resources to actually help the poor around the world in terms of nutrition, education and health care.

The new administrators in Rome with the help of their accountant friends would need to sort through the finances of the former ultra-rich bureaucrats of the Catholic church in Rome and around the rest of the world, find their hidden money and help distribute it where it is really needed around the world.

Then, perhaps, the wealthy Catholic clergy can be saved from the damnation of eternal hellfire which surely awaits them, given the biblical (and incidentally Quranic) dictums:

“And again, I say unto you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.”

Matthew 19:24

2. The good pope can via his own extensive intelligence organizations get a list of all the Catholics in the war business and discreetly but unambiguously order them to find other investments and put an end to the modern inquisitions, crusades, counter-reformation, anti-socialist coups, revolutions, etc.
3. Call for an ecumenical council and reinforce the notion that all wars and armed conflicts, violence and sedition by members of religious groups must end, regardless as to the financial profits or losses involved.
4. Have a serious talk with the leadership of France regarding their colonial exploitation of Africa, and explain how France really needs to pay reparations. Remind them they can print as much money as they want for Africa and it won't cause inflation in France!

Pope Francis has the right background, and is in the unique position to be able to begin the atonement for the nearly infinitely vast crimes committed by the Catholic since the Council of Nicaea in the year 315 ACE.

To re-quote Corey Gilkes from his brilliant article: *'Orthodox' Christianity and the birth of European Nationalism*:

“This is not meant to be an indictment of many individuals who are genuine in their beliefs. However, they in their innocence remain unaware of the circumstances surrounding the origin and development of their faith and the role it played in the enslavement and colonizing of peoples, the shaping of an ideology that was the foundation for Western racism. It employed physical and psychological violence to validate the faith. By scrutinizing the hidden history of Western Christianity and the pre-Judaic/Christian world, one could have a better understanding of what must be done to reverse the effects of this strange disease.”

<https://www.trinicenter.com/Gilkes/2002/0902.htm>

5. The good pope can call a meeting of all the world leaders and diplomatically urge them to shift their military industrial complexes from war to construction and engineering in the developing world according to relatively swift but realistic timetables. And he can urge all Catholics to boycott warmongering nations. He is the supreme pontiff of the largest, oldest spy network in the world. He really needs to get Opus Dei and other Christian organizations on-board with the original teachings of Holy Jesus of Nazareth simply sidestepping the bigotry of the Roman engineered aspects of the Bible and subsequent history. To do this he might want to spend some time in Ethiopia where a pre-Constantine version of Christianity is still practiced.
6. Spend some time in Geneva and persuade the Justices on the International Court of Justice and International Criminal Court to wake up a bit and start prosecutions of American Presidents and CIA Directors, even if they didn't sign on. Imagine if criminals had to sign a paper to be prosecuted! No criminal would sign. Simultaneously the invisible government & CIA of the USA have been the single most notorious criminals in world history since John Foster Dulles ramped up the Nazis and Allan Dulles created the modern CIA. As long as they, the National Security Council and other

members of the invisible government are all above the law, they will continue to ignore all international laws and all semblance of morality.

## **The Deep State, CIA Black Sites and Virtual Absolute Power**

In furthering an argument supporting the belief that there is such an entity as the Deep State, is or at least was the existence of a large number of seemingly amorphous prisons scattered around the world,

- with top-secret locations
- into which anyone accused of crimes,
- or even suspected of having committed crimes,
- or even suspected of possibly having information regarding someone else who might have committed a crime,

...into which anyone can disappear for indefinite periods of time or forever, without being charged with a crime and without any human rights, is strong evidence of a Deep State.

Thus, some mention of the evolution of the CIA Black Sites is warranted in an examination of the evolution of the “Deep State.” Thus, a short bibliography follows.

The existence of such a network of secret prisons and the standard operating procedures for populating those prisons is clearly an outrageous defiance of international law as was clearly articulated in the Universal Declaration of Human Rights:

The Universal Declaration was adopted by the General Assembly of the United Nations on 10 December 1948. Motivated by the experiences of the preceding world wars, the Universal Declaration was the first time that countries agreed on a comprehensive statement of inalienable human rights.

A segment of the American government’s justification for this eradication of human rights was embodied in the Patriot Act, “legislation passed in 2001 to improve the abilities of U.S. law enforcement to detect and deter terrorism.” This law ignores the fact that the CIA created virtually all of the terrorist groups out there, blithely ignoring all human rights since the foundation of the United States of America.

The USA PATRIOT Act was ratified by United States Congress and signed into law by U.S. President George W. Bush on October 26, 2001

<https://www.crf-usa.org/america-responds-to-terrorism/the-patriot-act.html>

<https://www.wsj.com/articles/the-patriot-act-goes-too-far-11572209177>

Top Ten Abuses of Power Since 9/11, prepared by the ACLU

<https://www.aclu.org/other/top-ten-abuses-power-911>

Clearly one of if not the most treacherous parts of the Patriot Act involved the Rendition Program and CIA Black Sites.

20 Extraordinary Facts about CIA Extraordinary Rendition and Secret Detention

<https://www.justiceinitiative.org/voices/20-extraordinary-facts-about-cia-extraordinary-rendition-and-secret-detention>

<https://www.hrw.org/tag/cia-black-sites>

## **A short bibliography of the American Rendition Program and Black Sites**

<https://www.globalresearch.ca/more-british-complicity-exposed-latest-cia-torture-unredacted-report/5685575>

<https://www.dw.com/en/lithuania-romania-aided-cia-torture-by-hosting-secret-detention-sites-court-rules/a-44020215>

<https://www.reuters.com/article/us-usa-trump-prisons/trump-administration-could-reinstate-secret-overseas-cia-prisons-washpost-idUSKBN15922L>

<https://www.scmp.com/news/world/united-states-canada/article/1975429/cia-documents-offer-glimpse-inside-secret-black-site>

<https://www.nytimes.com/2017/01/25/us/politics/cia-detainee-prisons.html>

<https://scholar.harvard.edu/files/schmidtandsikkinkpartnersincrime.pdf>

<https://hudoc.echr.coe.int/eng#%7B%22itemid%22:%5B%22001-123768%22%5D%7D>

<https://rethinkingslic.org/blog/state-responsibility/50-cia-black-sites-and-extraordinary-rendition-before-the-european-court-of-human-rights-some-thoughts-from-a-secondary-liability-perspective>

<https://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/features/2016/03/dark-prisoners-cia-torture-programme-160326051331796.html>

<https://www.therenditionproject.org.uk/#>

## **On torture**

Trump on torture: It “absolutely’ works”

“President Donald Trump declared Wednesday he believes torture works as his administration readied a sweeping review of how America conducts the war on terror. It includes possible resumption of banned interrogation methods and reopening CIA-run ‘black site’ prisons outside the United States.”

<https://www.businessinsider.com/trump-says-torture-absolutely-works-2017-1>

Few will argue that this is anything but medieval, as there is no credible evidence that torture provides reliable intelligence. Fortunately, or not the existence of Black Sites has become obsolete.

The CIA and/or other government and/or non-government intelligence and/or military organization can now torture anyone on the planet virtually anywhere with mainstream news cheering on the sidelines and justifying their actions. They can destroy anyone’s reputation, launch coups, and isolate and imprison any nation or person at any time for any reason they see “fit.” No one is beyond their reach. There is nowhere to hide.

Black sites have thus become obsolete and newer more stealthy methodologies have replaced them.

## Suspicious deaths

Deaths by suspicious suicides (Gary Webb, Kathy Ferguson, Jeffrey Epstein), sudden heart attacks (Jim McDougal), contrived murders (Adler Berriman, “Barry” Seal), and plane crashes (Ron Brown) are so much more palatable to a non-discerning public and conveniently and plausibly deniable.

## Abrogation of the First Amendment of the Constitution of the United States

One can only wonder if and to what extent Edward Snowden, Julian Assange, and Chelsea Manning are supported by:

- Reporters Without Borders: <https://rsf.org/en/support-exile-journalists>
- The Committee to Protect Journalists: <https://cpj.org/reports/2014/06/journalists-flight-into-exile.php>
- <https://www.maisondesjournalistes.org/contactez-nous-2/>
- Human Rights Watch <https://www.hrw.org>
- The ACLU <https://www.aclu.org/>

...and/or other journalist protection and human rights organizations. The mainstream press is for the most part amongst the cheerleaders supporting the prosecution of those American journalists.

One is in exile, with the other two in jail. And thus, the First Amendment appears to have been effectively abolished by what looks to many like a deep state apparatus hidden within the American government. The Deep State appears to be winning the battle for the soul of America and a Supreme Court heavily weighted with far-right pseudo-conservatives with a majority approving political campaign finance corruption isn't helping at all.

The American Supreme Court and its unwillingness to support political campaign finance reform may well be the lynchpin on America's saturation level corruption that ultimately brings down the whole Deep State, the rest of the American government, nation, and the world economy with it.

Citizen: “Well, Doctor, what have we got—a Republic or a Monarchy?”

Benjamin Franklin: “A Republic, if you can keep it.”

The response is attributed to Benjamin Franklin at the close of the Constitutional Convention of 1787 as he left Independence Hall on the final day of deliberation and recorded in the notes of Dr. James McHenry, a Maryland delegate to the Convention.

<https://www.bartleby.com/73/1593.html>

## Conclusions

Is there a deep state?

From the point of view of the billions of people of color living in extreme poverty in

natural resource-rich countries, the 71 million refugees from primarily Euro-American profit-driven wars and the billion at minimum surviving victim family and friends of the victims of those wars, including and especially the Muslims in America's "forever wars," the political prisoners in dictatorships ruled by America's iron-fisted tyrants, the impoverished in American sanctioned socialist nations whose economies are being strangled by those sanctions, the answer is obvious.

### **Quotes from "What to the Slave Is the Fourth of July?" Speech by Frederick Douglass**

This speech was delivered on July 5, 1852, in Corinthian Hall, Rochester, New York, addressing the Rochester Ladies' Anti-Slavery Society

"What, to the American slave, is your 4th of July? I answer: a day that reveals to him, more than all other days in the year, the gross injustice and cruelty to which he is the constant victim. To him, your celebration is a sham; your boasted liberty, an unholy license; your national greatness, swelling vanity; your sounds of rejoicing are empty and heartless; your denunciations of tyrants, brass fronted impudence; your shouts of liberty and equality, hollow mockery; your prayers and hymns, your sermons and thanksgivings, with all your religious parade, and solemnity, are, to him, mere bombast, fraud, deception, impiety, and hypocrisy — a thin veil to cover up crimes which would disgrace a nation of savages. There is not a nation on the earth guilty of practices, more shocking and bloody, than are the people of these United States, at this very hour...

"But the church of this country is not only indifferent to the wrongs of the slave, it actually takes sides with the oppressors. It has made itself the bulwark of American slavery, and the shield of American slave-hunters. Many of its most eloquent Divines who stand as the very lights of the church, have shamelessly given the sanction of religion and the Bible to the whole slave system. They have taught that man may, properly, be a slave; that the relation of master and slave is ordained of God; that to send back an escaped bondman to his master is clearly the duty of all the followers of the Lord Jesus Christ; and this horrible blasphemy is palmed off upon the world for Christianity.

"For my part, I would say, welcome infidelity! Welcome atheism! Welcome anything! in preference to the gospel, as preached by those Divines! They convert the very name of religion into an engine of tyranny, and barbarous cruelty, and serve to confirm more infidels, in this age, than all the infidel writings of Thomas Paine, Voltaire, and Bolingbroke, put together, have done! These ministers make religion a cold and flinty-hearted thing, having neither principles of right action, nor bowels of compassion. They strip the love of God of its beauty, and leave the throng of religion a huge, horrible, repulsive form. It is a religion for oppressors, tyrants, man-stealers, and thugs. It is not that "pure and undefiled religion" which is from above, and which is "first pure, then peaceable, easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy." But a religion which favors the rich against the poor; which exalts the proud above the humble; which divides mankind into two classes, tyrants and slaves; which says to the man in chains, stay there; and to the oppressor, oppress on; it is a

religion which may be professed and enjoyed by all the robbers and enslavers of mankind; it makes God a respecter of persons, denies his fatherhood of the race, and tramples in the dust the great truth of the brotherhood of man. All this we affirm to be true of the popular church, and the popular worship of our land and nation — a religion, a church, and a worship which, on the authority of inspired wisdom, we pronounce to be an abomination in the sight of God.

Excerpts of speech by American slave Frederick Douglass

Source:

[https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/What\\_to\\_the\\_Slave\\_is\\_the\\_Fourth\\_of\\_July%3F](https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/What_to_the_Slave_is_the_Fourth_of_July%3F)

From contributor:

<http://teachingamericanhistory.org/library/document/what-to-the-slave-is-the-fourth-of-july/>

Who in turn cites: Frederick Douglass: Selected Speeches and Writings, ed. Philip S. Foner (Chicago: Lawrence Hill, 1999), 188-206

**Attribution-ShareAlike 3.0 Unported (CC BY-SA 3.0)**

Could that speech by Fredrick Douglas be considered a form of material evidence supporting the existence of a deep state in the United States from the beginning, supported by an inner core of a fake form of religion?

## Chapter 2 The Deep State Vs. The Alternative Media

A question for the gentle-hearted reader: Is your dad a stealthy follower of Hitler? Is he devoted to the pleasures and profits of bigotry and sadism? If the answer is yes, what exactly should you do? Sit down and have a little chat with him?

**You:** Uh, dad, you know you can't keep getting away with this. People know what you're doing.

**Dad:** Nonsense son! Our Reich Ministry of Public Enlightenment and Propaganda AKA the Mainstream Media News (MSM) ensures that nobody knows what we're really up to.

**You:** Well dad, a lot of people do know, and they're not happy.

**Dad:** Who? That motley gang in the Alternative Press? That mentally deranged Tulsi Gabbard?

**You:** Did you know Tulsi Gabbard was first female combat veteran to run for president and in 2004 she became the first state legislator to voluntarily step down from public office for a tour of duty in a war zone?

**Dad:** Well, that proves it, she's crazy.

**You:** It's not just her dad, there are 71 million refugees now, more than the first Hitler created, a lot more.

**Dad:** Yeah, what a bunch of losers!

**You:** Seriously dad, how can you be so unfeeling? Speaking of which did your Abwehr<sup>10</sup> just stage a coup in Bolivia on November 10<sup>th</sup>? Did you know that the democratically elected Bolivian President Evo Morales had to flee to Mexico for protection?

**Dad:** Mexico? The land of wetbacks and losers?

**You:** Dad! That is sick.

**Dad:** It doesn't matter son. With the push of a single button we can send all the godless heathens to the next world in just a few hours and let God sort them out. We are the tip of the Spear of Longinus! They should worship us – 'cause we're white Aryan, God Fearing AMERICANS! And God says we are destined to rule the world forever!

**You:** Yeah, the first Hitler thought something like that too.

**Dad:** You just don't get it son. Working together with our friends in the Thule Society<sup>11</sup> we've created a global government we like to call "the New World Order." We own the world son. Follow the money! It's the economy, stupid! There is no stopping us now.

And on and on it goes.

---

<sup>10</sup> German military intelligence service for the Reichswehr and Wehrmacht

<sup>11</sup> Thule Society - A primary focus of the Thule Society was a claim concerning the origins of the Aryan race. In 1917, people who wanted to join the Thule Society had to sign a special "blood declaration of faith" concerning their lineage: "The signer hereby swears to the best of his knowledge and belief that no Jewish or colored blood flows in either his or in his wife's veins, and that among their ancestors are no members of the colored races." Many or most of Hitler's closest followers were members.

Inconceivable?

Not really.

## **A Map to The Stealthy “Invisible Government” - The Deep State**

The most powerful forces are those unseen and known only by their effects after they have done their work, whether for good or evil.

### **Institutes, Councils, Foundations**

Did the reader ever hear of the Atlantic Council? How about:

- American Enterprise Institute
- American Foreign Policy Council
- Aspen Institute
- Brookings Institution
- Carnegie Endowment
- Cato Institute
- Center for a New American Security
- Center for Strategic and International Studies
- Center for Transatlantic Relations/Johns Hopkins Paul H. Nitze School of Advanced International Studies
- Council on Foreign Relations
- Foreign Policy Research Institute
- German Marshall Fund of the United States
- Heritage Foundation
- Hudson Institute
- New America Foundation
- Nixon Center
- Rand Corporation
- United States Institute of Peace
- Wilson Center International Center for Scholars

And then there's the:

- Freedom House Project for the New American Century
- U.S. Committee on NATO
- Project on Transitional Democracies
- National Endowment for Democracy and its International Forum for Democratic Studies
- World Movement for Democracy and its Network of Democracy Research Institutes
- International Republican Institute
- National Democratic Institute for International Affairs

And so on. These are knights and bishops of the Invisible Government.

### **Funding Organizations**

The rooks would include a variety of organizations that fund organizations such as the Atlantic Council, including:

- the Ford Foundation,
- the Open Society Institute,
- the German Marshall Fund of the United States and the
- Cuba Policy Foundation.

As well as:

- U.S. Departments of the Air Force, Army, Navy and Energy and from the U.S. Mission to NATO and the U.S. Mission to the European Union.

### **Top Tier Military and Non-Military Corporations**

And of course, most of the top 100 corporations in the U.S. belong, obviously including:

- Boeing,
- EADS North America,
- General Dynamics,
- Lockheed Martin,
- Northrop Grumman and
- Raytheon,

And other non-military corporations such as

- AT&T,
- Chevron U.S.A.,
- Daimler,
- Goldman Sachs,
- JPMorgan
- Chase,
- MSNBC,
- Sony,
- Textron,
- Time Warner,
- Toyota and
- Viacom

The Kings and Queens of the vast labyrinth include:

### **Past and Present Powerful Politicians**

- a very wide variety of past and present politicians in the U.S. and Europe.

For a more detailed look into this hidden government that was never elected, that has usurped freedom in the U.S. and around the world, see:

<https://www.globalresearch.ca/the-insidious-role-of-the-atlantic-council-securing-the-21st-century-for-nato/18945>

The machinations of the above are supported by a variety of rather secretive religious organizations.

### **Religious Groups**

Catholic, other Christian Groups and NATO

- Society of Jesus - The current Pope Francis is the first Jesuit to be elected pope; however compared to most popes he comes across as rather likable, so perhaps this group might not be all bad – possibly even good in some or many ways; however, like in any large group there are always sub-groups with divergent goals and agendas.
- The Prelature of the Holy Cross and Opus Dei (AKA *Praelatura Sanctae Crucis et Operis Dei*) perhaps not the most charming open-minded group in the world.
- The Knights of Malta “This organization employs about 42,000 doctors, nurses, auxiliaries and paramedics assisted by 80,000 volunteers in more than 120 countries, assisting children, homeless, handicapped, elderly, and terminally ill people, refugees, and lepers around the world without distinction of ethnicity or religion.” What else they’re up to is unknown however, like with any large group there are always sub-groups with divergent goals and agendas. The Knights of Malta are connected to NATO in divergent ways in history and today, and NATO certainly appears to be one of the more formidable claws of the American military industrial complex.

In Poland, NATO military drills brace against the unspoken threat of Putin

Russian aggression along Europe’s eastern border has NATO ramping up training efforts in anticipation of all manner of warfare – from cyber to chemical. William Cook experiences Poland's biggest NATO operation first hand...

[https://www.independent.co.uk/news/long\\_reads/nato-military-drill-poland-putin-russia-russia-cyber-chemical-warfare-defence-a8634686.html](https://www.independent.co.uk/news/long_reads/nato-military-drill-poland-putin-russia-russia-cyber-chemical-warfare-defence-a8634686.html)

Note: The opening phrase of that quote: “Russian aggression,” is not proven in that article, and it does tend to color the rest of the article.

The map that shows how many NATO troops are deployed along Russia's border

British troops are deployed in Estonia and Poland

Tom Batchelor, 5 February 2017

The Baltic states, Poland, Romania and Bulgaria are hosting soldiers from across Nato’s 28 member states, with more than 7,000 troops deployed in countries bordering Russia.

The UK is the lead nation in Estonia, where 800 soldiers are based at the Tapa base, about 50 miles from Tallinn, helped by French and Danish forces.

British soldiers are also deployed in Poland as part of a US-led NATO mission numbering some 4,000 troops, which is supported by the Romanian army.

Tanks and heavy armored vehicles, plus Bradley fighting vehicles and Paladin howitzers, are also in situ and British Typhoon jets from RAF Coningsby will be deployed to

Romania this summer to contribute to NATO's Southern Air Policing mission.

This map, produced for The Independent by Statista, illustrates the scale of NATO's military build-up in Eastern Europe.

<https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/europe/russia-nato-border-forces-map-where-are-they-positioned-a7562391.html>

For a brief history of the paternal relationship between the Knights of Malta and NATO, see: <https://www.crikey.com.au/2017/02/02/why-has-pope-francis-taken-over-the-knights-of-malta/>

How many NATO forces are there on Russia's borders? Many.

Is this possible evidence of the papacy at work in an ongoing counter-reformation attack on Eastern Orthodoxy, an extension of the plans of Father Włodzimierz Ledochowski, the 26th Superior General of the Jesuit Order, thought by some to be the progenitor of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century's Counter-Reformation and instigator of WWII?

Could the Catholic Church participate in political conspiracy, an ongoing counter-reformation? Could that happen without Pope Francis' consent? The answer to the first question is an obvious "Yes," with citations to the Crusades and Inquisition. The answer to the second question however is more elusive.

And, just out of curiosity, exactly how many Russian tanks are there on the borders of the USA?

### **Religious Political Lobby Groups**

Political Lobby groups include: Christian Coalition, Family Research Council, Congressional Prayer Caucus, National Association of Evangelicals, U.S. Conference of Catholic Bishops, Church of Scientology, Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, Friends Committee on National Legislation, Knights of Columbus (A mix of relatively benign and not so benign.)

<https://www.opensecrets.org/industries/lobbying.php?cycle=2020&ind=w05>

<https://www.opensecrets.org/news/2011/07/gods-lobbyists/>

On the surface all of the above members and support systems of the Invisible Government are really noble and fine. But, when the effects of their machinations around the world are revealed, they collectively represent something else entirely.

- Definitely read the book: *The Family: The Secret Fundamentalism at the Heart of American Power*, (2008) by American journalist Jeff Sharlet. (Really crazy and evil group – but they're co-hosting the Presidential Prayer Breakfasts.)

Though "Christian" religious groups sound innocuous enough on the surface, groups such as "The Family," described above are anything but peace-loving groups. As Jeff Sharlet reported, they select targets for their untender mercy; take for example, Buddhists, one of the selected targets at the time the writer lived inside their organization. How that targeting played out is anyone's guess, as there are some issues they don't talk about publicly. One certainly could wonder to what extent the civil war in Sri Lanka (a Buddhist country), or

the radicalization of the Buddhists in Myanmar (to launch a genocide and rape program against the Rohingya) could have been spinoffs of their targeting. The human costs of the unholy alliance between Church and politics is hugely exacerbated when corporate profits are factored into the equations as any student of Bayesian methodologies knows reinforcing the message in the old adage: "Oh what tangled webs we weave when first we practice to deceive." Indeed, the founder of The Family referred to above advocated a version of "Jesus with teeth" which might more correctly be interpreted as a fake Jesus with drones causing kill ratios of 20 to 1: complete innocents vs. intentionally radicalized crazies. Thus, religious groups are not necessarily so benign.

Likewise, The Church of the Creator, which morphed into "Creativity" and networks with vast numbers of other "Christian groups" world-wide is or at least was a notorious white supremacist group. Can such groups really change or do they just cover themselves with ever deeper layers of smokescreens?

In any case, the fusion of religion and politics opens the door to all kinds of "magical" thinking where genocides can be excused as "God's Will," reinforced by illusions of "Manifest Destiny."

A fusion of sadism and psychopathological religiosity very possibly hyper-stimulate the more mundane infinite corporate greed motivating American foreign policies.

Thus, "what you see" is not always "what you get" in the religion department, and obviously transparency of their political "donations" must be legislated; as for now, it isn't which probably at least partly explains the alacrity with which US foreign policy helped by various sycophant nations' leaders slaughters millions of innocent Muslims, e.g. Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, Yemen, Kashmir, and so on.

To make matters worse, the CIA has been intentionally selecting recruits with low empathy and high risk-taking personalities, exactly the same personality characteristics associated with cocaine and amphetamine use – which is particularly disturbing given the CIA's known history of importing large quantities of cocaine into the U.S., e.g. the Iran Contra affair. In the end, many of those addicts find salvation in religions, which can in turn use their damaged brains to inflict infinite cruelties upon target populations around the world. Thus, it is hardly surprising that sexual sadism (rape campaigns) so often accompanies CIA's lurid machinations around the world (e.g. Bosnian War, Myanmar), fueled by hyper-religiosity and a phony version of patriotism.

How can this be happening?

Basically, individuals with long histories of sympathetic-mimetic drugs (like cocaine and amphetamines) need ever greater neural stimulation to feel anything at all.

Increased fronto-temporal activation during pain observation in sexual sadism: Preliminary findings

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3979588/>

Just type "Trump and Cocaine" into bing.com and see what you get.

Anyone who ever watched his TV show "The Apprentice" knows full well he has an abject lack of empathy.

And, sadly every president at least since and most assuredly including William Clinton has had a history with cocaine. Even Barak Obama in his book: "Dreams of my Father," wrote

that he smoked marijuana all the time and used cocaine when he could afford it.

Thus, American foreign policy has at least to some extent been influenced by drug use, and also sharpened into a weapon used against Muslims by religiosity used to help ween them off their drugs.

Substance abuse among sex offenders

Over one half of the sex offenders were alcoholics, based on the MAST.

Use of alcohol and amphetamines were most often associated with hostile feelings. Amphetamine and hallucinogen use were associated most with paranoia. Respondents felt most 'out of control' with cocaine and hallucinogens.

<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/BF00850442>

Langevin R1, Curnoe S, Are dangerous offenders different from other offenders? A clinical profile.

Int J Offender Ther Comp Criminol. 2014 Jul;58(7):780-801. doi: 10.1177/0306624X13481206.

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/23525177>

From the point of view of the average starving child in Yemen and the DRC, and weeping mother following the deaths of her children, every American president and CIA director is a dangerous offender.

### **Governmental Intelligence Organizations**

In addition to the above, there is also a labyrinth of overlapping and largely redundant American Intelligence organizations:

Office of National Security Intelligence

Central Intelligence Agency

Bureau of Intelligence and Research (State Department)

Office of Intelligence and Counterintelligence

Office of Intelligence and Analysis

National Security Agency/Central Security Service

National Reconnaissance Office

National Geospatial-Intelligence Agency

Office of Terrorism and Financial Intelligence

Intelligence Branch (FBI)

Defense Intelligence Agency

Twenty-fifth Air Force

Office of Naval Intelligence

Marine Corps Intelligence Activity

Intelligence and Security Command (US Army)

## Coast Guard Intelligence

The above operate - in theory - under two umbrella programs:

- The National Intelligence Program (NIP) headed (in theory) by the Director of National Intelligence (DNI)
- The Military Intelligence Program (MIP) headed (in theory and possibly in fact) by the Under Secretary of Defense for Intelligence

And then there's the **National Security Council**.

The National Security Council (NSC) is the puppet in the White House's "principal forum for considering national security and foreign policy matters with his senior national security advisors and cabinet officials."

At this time, it is chaired by (the very mentally stable) President and its regular attendees are the Vice President, the Secretary of State (who coincidentally happens to be the former Director of the rather notorious Central Intelligence Agency), the Secretary of the Treasury, the Secretary of Defense, and the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs. The Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff is the statutory military advisor to the Council, and the Director of National Intelligence is the intelligence advisor.

The above unelected officials basically run the world, except of course for the temporary whims of the disposable puppets in the White House who are elected via the corporate controlled Mainstream Press, aka the "Presstitutes," AKA Reich Ministry of Public Enlightenment and Propaganda. For more on the stealthy gang of murderers at the NSC, see:

<https://history.state.gov/historicaldocuments/frus1964-68v33/d203>

<https://2001-2009.state.gov/r/pa/ho/frus/johnsonlb/xxvi/4440.htm>

[https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp\\_sociopol\\_secretgov\\_5a.htm](https://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_secretgov_5a.htm)

[http://powerbase.info/index.php/NSC\\_oversight\\_of\\_covert\\_operations](http://powerbase.info/index.php/NSC_oversight_of_covert_operations)

<https://www.globalsecurity.org/intell/ops/covert-action-nsc-5412.htm>

<https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/05/how-national-security-council-got-so-powerful/589273/>

<https://www.alainet.org/en/active/71630>

President Trump however has created an odd paradox. He theoretically doesn't like the Deep State, yet he signs all the illegal CIA Covert Operations Directives without even reading them. It appears the Deep State doesn't like him too much, or perhaps the whole conflict between President Trump and the "Deep State" is just distraction "news," "window dressing," another sideshow designed to distract voters' attention from real things in the real world like the:

- Continued and escalating theft of land and imprisonment of people in Palestine
- US backed war against the UN backed government in Libya [minimum **200,000** killed since US backed rebels overthrew the government and tortured and murdered the sovereign leader Muammar Gaddafi in 2011]

- U.S. continued theft of Syrian oil [500,000 to 600,000 killed since US backed failed civil war against sovereign leader in 2011]
- U.S. backed coup in Bolivia (November 10, 2019),
- US and Saudi creation of the Taliban [500,000 killed since US invasion in 2001]
- US and Saudi supported war against the people of Yemen [100,000 killed since civil war against Saudi American backed government]
- US support for ISIS,
- build-up for another genocidal war against Iran [the last time the US attacked Iran it was led by Saddam Hussein of Iraq who was cooperating with the U.S. at that time. The war lasted from 1980-1988 and approximately 1.5 million were killed.]
- The lockdown and illegal detentions in Kashmir

That's clearly more than a million people killed just in the last eight years in just those few countries as the result of American foreign policy devoted to hegemony in perpetuity, with no positive results whatsoever. Looking at the global death tolls from American supported civil and international wars, coups, revolutions etc. including those that die from hunger, dirty water and medical neglect, and the total number exceeds 10 – 20 million. And what about the DRC? Nobody's even reporting what's going on there.

It would be easy to dismiss the concerns of a writer on this topic were it not for the fact that this invisible government has killed millions – quite possibly hundreds of millions of innocent people directly and indirectly around the world since WWII, and is likewise responsible for the vast majority of the 71 million refugees in the world being refugees.

UNHCR's annual Global Trends Report – released on 19 June 2019 – shows that nearly 70.8 million people were displaced at the end of 2018.

<https://www.unhcr.org/ph/figures-at-a-glance>

In any case, the National Security Council is a super-powerful stealthy organization, very reminiscent of Hitler's Abwehr.<sup>12</sup>

Each of the individuals and leaders in each of the above intelligence organizations is free to mingle with any of the other power groups on the list above, e.g. join up with Opus Dei, etc. and thus toxic hybrid subgroups have undoubtedly formed from overlapping interests in different groups which are virtually impossible to detect and report on.

#### **The 17,985 American Police and Federal Law Enforcement Agencies**

- And then there are the 17,985 U.S. police agencies in the United States which include County Sheriff, City and State Police Departments, and Federal Law Enforcement Agencies.

#### **America's Foreign Allies' Governmental Intelligence Agencies**

Each of the above intelligence organizations can and does network with America's foreign allies' governmental intelligence agencies, i.e.

---

<sup>12</sup> The Abwehr was the German military intelligence service for the Reichswehr and Wehrmacht from 1920 to 1945.

- Israel, Saudi Arabia, British, French, Indian, etc. and again connections between different groups and the formation of incredibly toxic subgroups are impossible to trace.

### **American Allied Foreign Leaders' In-House Private Intelligence Organizations, International Corporate In-House and other Wealthy Individuals In-House Intelligence Organizations**

- In addition to all that, foreign leaders, American corporations, and other very wealthy individuals are certainly able to buy high ranking American Intelligence officers offering two to twenty times the salary they earn working for an American government intelligence organization, and then go about forming their own "clone" intelligence agencies that are completely "off the books."

Though all the above are supposedly "on the same page" in regards to "protecting the security of the USA" (try not to laugh here, knowing that various members of the same "community" listed above are responsible for the creation of every terrorist group in the world today) and upholding the Constitution of the United States, in fact each has its own agenda, and certainly there is a great deal of in-fighting for funds. Practically every one of the above intelligence organizations has some motivation to covertly initiate international wars, civil wars, revolutions and/or coups anywhere in the world so-as to enlarge the pie (funding) for all of them. With President Trump signing all Special Operations Directives without even reading them, the world is currently in the state of a shark eating frenzy coordinated mostly by the above Invisible Government.

### **Private Commercial Intelligence Organizations Around the World:**

#### **Israel**

- Archimedes Group (Israel based)
- Psy-Group (Israel based, now closed)
- Black Cube (Israel & UK-based)
- NSO Group (Israel based)

#### **Europe**

- AEGIS (UK-based)
- Cambridge Analytica (UK- based)
- Control Risks Group (UK-based)
- Groupe GEOS (France-based)
- Hakluyt & Company (UK-based)
- Orbis Business Intelligence (Uk based)
- Oxford Analytica (UK Based)

#### **North America**

- Aggregate IQ (Canada based)
- Booz Allen Hamilton (US-based)
- Fusion GPS (US-based)[22]
- Kroll Inc. (US-based)
- Pinkerton National Detective Agency (US-based)
- Smith Brandon International, Inc. (US-based)
- Stratfor (US-based)

### **Private Military Companies**

- L3 Communications (Titan Corporation MPRI is a subsidiary)
- The Supreme Group

Compass Security  
Service Employees International  
DynCorp  
AEGIS

...to name but a few.

### **Profit motive for covertly starting wars and other violent conflicts principally in Africa, Asia and Latin America**

Each of the above organizations is likewise highly motivated to cause conflict in the world, and oversight is always lacking. It is all too easy for any big player in the so-called “Great Game” to start a revolution or other war simply to pad their bottom line. Also, one can never know to what extent each individual within each of the above organizations hangs out with and/or sub-contracts with members of other organizations within the “Invisible Government.”

For all practical purposes, all members of the above invisible government that play a role in formulating and implementing American foreign policies that include overthrowing legitimate governments, starting wars, etc. are members of a collective hate group.

How so?

They are not overthrowing legitimate governments, starting wars etc. in white “Christian” countries. Instead they focus their malevolent attentions and covert operations on nations populated primarily by people of color and Muslims.

That, is very strong evidence they are, collectively a racist white hate group (with a few “colored” tokens thrown in so they can say to their liberal friends: “Some of my best friends are colored people”). Will all the Uncle Toms in the house please stand up. For those distinguished tokens in the reading audience, please remember, there is a very high probability you will end up like Randall,<sup>13</sup> Saddam Hussein or Manuel Noriega, because they too thought they could be accepted by the Invisible Government in exchange for their services, but in the end were betrayed.

### **The 1,020 Domestic American Hate Groups and Hate-Group Chapters**

The Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC) listed 1,020 hate groups and hate-group chapters on its 2018 list—an all-time high fueled primarily by an increase in radical right groups.

This includes 148 white nationalist groups, 48 neo-Nazi groups some of which pose as Christian organizations, 49 other racist skinhead groups, 612 extreme anti-government groups, 264 black separatist hate groups, 36 neo-Confederate groups, and so on.

<https://www.splcenter.org/hate-map>

### **Overlapping Interests Between Some Elements within the Invisible Government and Domestic Hate Groups**

These are great places for all the members of the above organizations of the invisible government to hang out and mingle with kindred (malevolent) souls.

---

<sup>13</sup> The Narrative of William W Brown a Fugitive Slave, by William Wells Brown

## **Inside hate groups on Facebook, police officers trade racist memes, conspiracy theories and Islamophobia**

Hundreds of active-duty and retired law enforcement officers from across the United States are members of Confederate, anti-Islam, misogynistic or anti-government militia groups on Facebook, a Reveal investigation has found.

These cops have worked at every level of American law enforcement, from tiny, rural sheriff's departments to the largest agencies in the country, such as the Los Angeles and New York police departments. They work in jails and schools and airports, on boats and trains and in patrol cars. And, Reveal from The Center for Investigative Reporting discovered, they also read and contribute to groups such as "White Lives Matter" and "DEATH TO ISLAM UNDERCOVER."

by Will Carless and Michael Corey | June 14, 2019

A three-part series of articles

<https://www.revealnews.org/article/inside-hate-groups-on-facebook-police-officers-trade-racist-memes-conspiracy-theories-and-islamophobia/>

<https://www.revealnews.org/article/the-american-militia-movement-a-breeding-ground-for-hate-is-pulling-in-cops-on-facebook/>

<https://www.revealnews.org/article/american-cops-have-openly-engaged-in-islamophobia-on-facebook-with-no-penalties/>

Unfortunately, the names of all the members of the above invisible government and quasi-government think tanks, institutes, councils, foundations, corporations, fake religious groups and intelligence organizations are not so easily known, so finding out how many people in, for example the CIA belong to for example Anti-Muslim and Christian Identity Movement hate groups is not known.

All this begs the question: How many of the hate groups in the US were covertly created by minions of the Invisible Government to support their "cause" of white Euro-American hegemony in perpetuity, based on a spurious belief in some god given right to absolute rule of the entire planet earth, the new interpretation of "Manifest Destiny?"

In other words, how many members of the invisible government are also members and/or even founders of organizations like American Christian Dixie Knights of the Ku Klux Klan and/or the "Creativity Alliance" (see the book: Theology of Hate: A History of the World Church of the Creator by George Michael)? Answer: Nobody knows. Nobody has any idea.

When pursuing a plan of bigoted world-wide absolute domination, it's always useful to have sizable gangs of extreme bigots to support you back home. Fueling racist and anti-Muslim radical groups in the U.S. is obviously to the advantage of a government that wants to keep plundering Africa, Latin America and Asia just like back in the "good old colonial times."

A good investigator with a supercomputer and the right algorithm could discover who really is who in the Invisible Government and their roles in fostering domestic bigotry via the wide assortment of domestic hate groups, however, that would obviously be illegal and

suicidal.

Speaking of suicidal, in introducing a story about peace activist and presidential contender for the 2020 elections, Tulsi Gabbard, by writer Stephen Lendman, political pundit Paul Craig Roberts wrote:

“If Tulsi were to be elected, the military/security complex would immediately assassinate her or render her ineffective with the same trials and tribulations the military/security complex has inflicted on President Trump.

“Nothing—not life on earth—and no one, much less a mere President of the United States, is permitted to get in the way of the power and profit of the military/security complex. President Eisenhower warned Americans in 1961 about the power of the military/security complex to take over the US government, but...”

<https://www.paulcraigroberts.org/2019/11/01/tulsi-gabbard-appears-to-be-intelligent-and-real-unusual-for-an-american-politician>

<https://stephenlendman.org/2019/11/tulsi-gabbards-wsj-op-ed/>

Whereas Hydra was a fictional Nazi organization created by Marvel Comics, in fact the Hydra-like monster of the Deep State is anything but fiction for the 71 million refugees, and surviving victim family members of America’s overt and covert-driven foreign wars.

Does nothing ever change? Yes, it usually gets worse.

## **The Alternative News Media**

The above immeasurably huge and increasingly politically incestuous labyrinth of power groups in the U.S. and its close international sycophants is opposed by only one generally impoverished ragtag un-interconnected media group: The Alternative Press, AKA Alternative News and the Alternative Media.

They are the true unsung heroes of the 21st Century in that they bravely struggle on to reveal the horrendous truths of the Hitleresque forces of American (British and French) oppression that promote bigotry, wars, coups, genocides and torture worldwide.

These are the last bastions of media truth and freedom in the world and courageously challenge the absurd distortions, fragmentations and deletions of the contemporary American mainstream media; today’s polymorphic version of the Reich Ministry of Public Enlightenment and Propaganda.

### **A List of Many of the Better Alternative News Media Sources Online**

- <https://www.counterpunch.org>
- <https://stephenlendman.org/>
- <http://covertactionmagazine.com/>
- <http://cepr.net/>
- <https://rightsanddissent.org/news/category/dissent-newswire/>
- <https://www.commondreams.org/>
- <https://www.telesurenglish.net>
- <https://deepstateblog.org>

- <https://www.revealnews.org/>
- <https://truthout.org>
- <http://www.globalresearch.ca>
- <https://www.blackagendareport.com/>
- <http://www.palestinechronicle.com/>
- <https://www.fort-russ.com/>
- <https://fair.org/>
- <https://www.rt.com/>
- <https://www.foreignpolicyjournal.com>
- <https://www.aljazeera.com> (unfortunately has an obvious pro-Arab bias in regards to Iran and anti-Chinese bias, both no doubt designed to cultivate powerful friends (in the U.S.) simply to protect themselves, however does produce some in-depth quality reporting in other areas, notably Palestine etc.
- <https://www.globalsecurity.org>
- <https://www.hrw.org>
- <https://www.liberationnews.org>
- <https://www.splcenter.org>
- <https://www.theguardian.com>
- <https://wikileaks.org>
- <http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/>
- <https://www.paulcraigroberts.org>

## Who is winning?

Obviously, the Invisible Government is winning as is evidenced by the ultra-rapidly increasing number of war refugees and other homeless people around the world.

The relative budgets of the Invisible Government Vs. The Alternative Press is a potential indicator regarding the outcomes of their efforts.

- U.S. Department of Defense 2019 Budget: \$686.1 billion, that's \$686,100,000,000.00
- All American Alternative News Media/Press combined: Less than \$1 million

A thousand million is a billion; ergo that's 686.1 thousand million.

So, if money really is the primary indicator of the probable outcome in the struggle for the soul of America, the odds of the Alternative News Media beating the Invisible Government are: 686,100 to one, in favor of the Invisible Government.

World socialism is on the ropes too, as the recent coup in Bolivia, economic starvation and political isolation of Venezuela, increasing sanctions on Cuba and the trade war launched against China demonstrate.

Simultaneously it's perfectly legal to kidnap and torture any Muslim to death, overthrow or simply assassinate any Muslim sovereign leader, laugh about it, post it on YouTube, and then run for President. You might well win.

The blood-drunk giant of unrestrained capitalism, fueled by absolute political corruption thanks to the failure of political campaign finance reform in the US has never been more

cruel or deadly in world history. The “little people” – workers everywhere, and those even more unfortunate who can’t get jobs, get stepped on every second of every minute of every hour of every day.

In defense of the ultra-rich, where else can they find really cheap underage prostitutes than amongst the ranks of the working and non-working poor? No wonder the likes of Jeffrey Epstein and his notorious Lolita Express flourished. Why have the names of almost all the passengers on that pedophile express plane been kept secret? The Invisible government at work?

In spite of all that, hope remains.

Civilizations have risen and fallen cyclically throughout history. Numerous demographic statistics suggest change is coming to the United States over the period of the next decade or two.

There may even be a fresh voice running for president in the 2020 Presidential Election. Tulsi Gabbard's opinions in the upcoming presidential election are extremely valuable for the American public to hear and read.

The fact that she has the courage and honesty to promote peace and voice the unpopular truths of American profit-driven wars is wonderful.

However, the probability of her winning is remote.

Hillary Clinton – War Monger In-Chief – the Queen of Genocide - is very possibly running again, as may well Donald Trump. In any case, the probability of another war monger winning the 2020 presidential election is around 98% thanks largely to the Prostitutes in the American version of the Reich Ministry of Public Enlightenment and Propaganda, aka the Mainstream Media News.

For anyone interested in real histories of post WWII American savagery around the world the classic textbook on CIA Operations during that period is:

*Killing Hope: U.S. Military and C.I.A. Interventions since World War II* by William Blum

He chose that title thoughtfully. Hope must be kept alive. Real God-fearing people always keep hope alive due to belief in God. Still, “God never helped any person or people that failed to work to improve their own conditions.” (A quote from the Holy Quran.)

Given that the Invisible Government is irrefutably winning at this time (as defined by ultra-rapid increases in wars, coups, mass killings, torturing, creating refugees, etc.), a vast amount of work remains to be done for those interested in the possibility of peace in our lifetime.

## **Solutions to the Holocaust(s) Fostered by the American Military-Industrial-Media Complex supporting and supported by the Invisible Government**

### **Becoming Educated**

The first task of anyone who might wish to work for peace and freedom in the world is to become educated as to what is really going on in the world today, and the best way to do that is to start regularly reading the Alternative News. If you can afford it, why not donate some money to one or more of them also? They are all free by the way, unlike most of the scions of the mainstream news.

**Talk with family and friends, religious leaders, Congressional and Senate Representatives, and so on, and don't quit**

And, I might add, have a chat with your dad if possible, and your brothers and sisters, children, cousins, nephews and nieces, friends, religious leaders, Congressional and Senate Representatives, and so on.

**Donate to and Vote for Politicians that Don't Vote for Profit-Driven Wars**

If they're American, encourage them to donate to and work for Tulsi Gabbard's presidential campaign. Win or lose she can teach the American public a great deal.

Also, you might want to start using Firefox browser and make sure you delete cookies and erase your browsing history after reading and/or downloading this article. Store it on an external hard-drive and share it. Change in the USA is going to have to be grassroots, and The People of the USA and world can't wait for the government to fix itself – the disease has run too deep.

The Invisible Government is no joke.

Also, read my article: *Battle for the Soul of America Part I: Evolution of the Deep State - A brief outline history and literature review of the proliferation of the 'deep state' in Europe and the USA*. That's really scary, but its better to know what to look for when researching potential political representatives, and only knowledge can set you free.

Finally, the greatest danger to the American people and nation, and everyone else in the world these days is not some foreign nation, leader or religion, but rather the invisible and unrepentant government of the USA.

## Chapter 3 Mass Rape in Euro-American Wars

America's foreign puppet dictators and best friends almost always employ systematic mass rape as part of their strategy of war. This form of torture is specifically designed to instill terror into the hearts and minds of the innocents they rule. American hegemony is not glued together with hope and candy canes, but rather with rape, torture and death. The following are only a few examples.

- The genocide and mass rape in Kashmir (1947 to present, which the international press/mainstream media steadfastly ignores)
- The genocide and mass rape in the partition of India and Pakistan (1947)
- The genocide and mass rape in Bosnia and International Law (1991-1994)
- The genocide and mass rape in Darfur (2003 to present)
- The genocide and mass rapes in Yemen (2014 to present)
- The genocide and mass rapes in Myanmar and refugee camps (2016 to present)
- The recent mass killing and rapes in Sudan (2019)
- And all the other countries in the world with American puppet dictators, which number more than 100.

Ω

### In Kashmir –Systematic Rape and The Hindutva

See: *White "Christian" Terrorism – Three Hundred Fifty-Seven Million Reasons You Should Work for Peace* - Chapter 25 Genocide in Kashmir, 100,000 killed, 1947 to Present for details of this the world's longest and most unreported War.

One of the many problems with reporting on this war is the virtual news black-out imposed by India and the Deep State, for between them they have vast control over international news. Fortunately for the victims, and those who honor the truths of this world, at least little scraps of the truth do leak out here and there.

May 21, 2013 | Ayesha Pervez | International, Violence against women

The long struggle against systematic rape in conflict-ridden Kashmir

“Just a few weeks ago, some 50 Kashmiri women came together to demand that police reinvestigate a well-known case of mass rape. The women—teachers, students, journalists, human rights workers, lawyers, and other professionals—filed a public interest litigation case before India's Jammu and Kashmir high court. The alleged set of crimes, known as the Kunan Poshpora case, happened more than 20 years ago, on February 23, 1991, when armed forces allegedly raped at least 32 teenaged, adult, and elderly women.

“During a search operation in the Kupwara district, troops took men from their homes to interrogate them and allegedly raped the women who were left behind. The survivors, who at the time ranged from 13 to 80 years old, are still waiting for justice.

“This is but one infamous example of conflict-related rape in the state of Jammu and Kashmir, a region that India and Pakistan have been fighting over for decades. When the two countries formed during the partition of 1947, the mostly Muslim Kashmiri population was promised

a popular vote to decide which state it would be part of. But that vote never took place, and conflict broke out over the disputed territory. Violence has erupted over and over since then, with major armed conflict starting in 1989. As a secessionist movement bubbled up, India deployed military forces to tackle the insurgency and to repress a population of more than 10 million.

“Sexualized violence in Kashmir—rape, sexualized abuse, and harassment, often accompanied by torture in cases where the woman is from an alleged militant’s family—is arguably systemic and institutionalized. It can be located within a larger framework of collective punishment meted out to the civilian population. And with an estimated 600,000 to 700,000 members of the Indian armed forces still deployed there, the Kashmir valley remains one of the world’s most militarized zones.

“As Human Rights Watch reported in 1994, security forces have used rape and other forms of violence to target women who may be “militant sympathizers.” Soon after the Indian government’s crackdown against Kashmiri insurgents, which started in January 1990, reports of rape by security personnel began to surface. In 1992 alone, according to a United Nations report, Indian security forces in the region reportedly gang-raped 882 women. And a study conducted by Médecins Sans Frontières in 2005 found that “11.6 percent of interviewees said they had been victims of sexual violence since 1989” and that “one in seven had witnessed rape.”

“Meanwhile, the Kunan Poshpora mass rape case remains a prominent example of how even those alleged incidents that do get reported rarely get investigated—or investigated properly—by local authorities. The case exemplifies not only the legitimization of human rights violations in the Kashmir valley by armed forces in the name of “national interest” and “counterinsurgency,” but also the unbridled impunity enjoyed by security personnel.

“In a report titled, “Rape in Kashmir: A crime of war,” Asia Watch, which later became part of Human Rights Watch, and Physicians for Human Rights provide a detailed account of the rape in Kunan Poshpora and highlight the callousness and inherent biases of the ensuing pseudo-investigation. As the groups write, the village headman and other village leaders of Kunan Poshpora said that they reported the mass rape to army officials on February 27, 1991, four days after the incident. But officials, they said, denied the charges and took no further action. A police investigation was eventually ordered, but never commenced. The police officer assigned to conduct it was on leave at the time and was then transferred by his superiors.

As The New York Times reported in 1991, the district magistrate in Kupwara recorded the incident, writing that soldiers “gang-raped 23 ladies” and “behaved like violent beasts.” The court also ignored that the divisional commissioner in charge when the mass rape allegedly took place had, at the time, recommended an investigation.

“In an interview, Parvez Imroz, a prominent human rights lawyer in Kashmir, said that the lack of accountability for military crimes in cases like these has discouraged civilians from reporting rape. Imroz explained that civilians “have time and again seen how even in the most ‘high profile’ cases like Kunan Poshpora...the criminal justice system has denied justice to the victims and their families.”

The people of Jammu and Kashmir, he said, “have no hope left.”

<http://www.womensmediacenter.com/women-under-siege/the-long-struggle-against-systematic-rape-in-conflict-ridden-kashmir>

Up to two million people lost their lives in the most horrific of manners. The darkened landscape bore silent witness to trains laden with the dead, decapitated bodies, limbs strewn along the sides of roads, and wanton rape and pillaging. There was nothing that could have prepared the approximately 14 million refugees for this nightmare. The 1947 Partition of the Indian subcontinent into the independent nations of Hindu-majority India and Muslim-majority Pakistan was accompanied by one of the largest mass migrations in human history and violence on a scale that had seldom been seen before. As the provinces of the Punjab and Bengal were effectively split in half approximately seven million Hindus and Sikhs and seven million Muslims found themselves in the wrong country.

<https://exhibits.stanford.edu/1947-partition/about/1947-partition-of-india-pakistan>

### **The partition of India and Pakistan 1947 – The largest mass raping in history?**

Probably not. Just one of many, an endless series in fact. The Hindutva of India has been slaughtering *en masse* Muslims at least since the Yuan Dynasty when Ibn Battuta visited. Humiliating the men and the women, the boys and the girls via rape is just one of their habits.

However, British and American colonialists have enshrined this practice making it all the easier for the Hindutva to pursue this “hobby.” Mass rape is a sport for those empowered by the American military-industrial complex, and they control the mainstream news and cruelly limit what even the alternative media can access. Evidence supporting this is so plentiful there is no denying it.

On one hand, the British were really responsible. They like that kind of thing. On the other the Hindutva profit from their cruelty in ways only true sadists can understand.

The following is a psychological and symbolic analysis of a gang rape, mutilation and forced abortion of a Muslim woman during the communal violence that took place in Hyderabad in 1990, as told in a novel titled: “Ali’s Madras on Rainy Days,” which the author contextualizes with history and current events.

**Rape and the Imprint of Partition in Samina Ali’s Madras on Rainy Days by Nazia Akhtar, Tata Institute of Social Sciences, Hyderabad**

**Postcolonial Text Vol 9 No 2 (2014)**

The situation in princely states such as Hyderabad, which was the largest and wealthiest of the five hundred and sixty-five princely states in India, was no better than in British India. (1) Ruled by Osman Ali Khan (1886-1967), the seventh Nizam of the Muslim Asaf Jahi dynasty (1720-1948), Hyderabad was home to great inequalities by the 1940s.

The invasion took less than five days, for the obsolete arms, maps, and equipment used by Hyderabad's army and the scantily armed Razakars were able to do little in the face of an organized, four-pronged attack by an efficient Indian army. Following the Nizam's surrender, there were major crackdowns by the Indian army and police on Muslims as well as peasants, workers, and progressive individuals and intellectuals who had participated in the Telangana Armed Struggle (Sunderlal Committee 373; Smith 20-1; Sundarayya 9; Reddy (59). Sources, such as the "Report on the Post-Operation Polo Massacres, Rape and Destruction or Seizure of Property in Hyderabad State" (1949), state that the military regime particularly targeted Muslims, and that many hundreds of Muslim women were raped and approximately thirty to forty thousand Muslims were killed by local Hyderabadis Hindus and Indian police and armed forces (Sunderlal Committee 373). The report is believed to have been commissioned by the Indian Prime Minister Jawaharlal Nehru himself, but its existence and/or content has not been officially acknowledged by any Indian government thus far. Its importance is underscored when we realize that no other official record of the actions of Indian state apparatuses in Hyderabad in 1948 is known to exist.

Some of the most horrific violence in Gujarat in 2002 occurred in the Naroda Patiya area of Ahmedabad, where Muslim women and children were raped, gang-raped, tortured, and mutilated by mobs incited and supported by BJP MLA Maya Kodnani (Bhan, "Naroda"; "Gujarat Riots"). And at least six women are reported to have been gang-raped during the Muzaffarnagar "riots" in 2013 (TNN, "300Booked"; Anand, "Muzaffarnagar").

It is these perceptions that emerge in the specific form taken by the gang-rape and murder of Henna by eight armed young men during the "riot." Henna's nine-month pregnant body is mutilated with a broken whiskey bottle (290-91), and her baby is "whole" when it is "sliced out" by her attackers (293). This information comes from Layla's husband Sameer, who witnesses the event and reports also that Henna's attackers were "snickering at her body. They said her breasts were engorged, all juicy like mangoes—and just as sweet. Baby, they drank her milk!"(293)

Henna's situation is both different and similar to the rapes and pregnancies that women suffered during Partition. Like but also unlike many of these women, Henna is raped after she becomes pregnant. She is a married Muslim woman carrying a Muslim child, so there is no communal or official anxiety over the taboo of violated virginity or "mixed" reproductivity as there was during Partition. Furthermore, Henna's rape takes place four decades after Partition.<sup>6</sup>

Postcolonial Text feels the weight of the overwhelming legacy of honour when she visits Golconda, and is made aware of local folklore that contextualizes within a wider framework the oppressive patriarchal restrictions she lives with. This collective memory serves to construct the centrality of honour in Hyderabad culture as well as provide an example for present-day Hyderabad women to emulate. In this patriarchal world-view, it is the women who uphold family and community honour better than any other symbol can. The female body is thus formulated as the object of a crystallized, codified patriarchal narrative of tyrannical regulation/appropriation, where the most effective way to not only strip a woman but her family and community of dignity is to do it verbally and/or physically through her body.

It is these perceptions that emerge in the specific form taken by the gang-rape and murder of Henna by eight armed young men during the “riot.” Henna’s nine-month pregnant body is mutilated with a broken whiskey bottle (290-91), and her baby is “whole” when it is “sliced out” by her attackers (293). This information comes from Layla’s husband Sameer, who witnesses the event and reports also that Henna’s attackers were “snickering at her body.

They said her breasts were engorged, all juicy like mangoes—and just as sweet. Baby, they drank her milk!” (293)

Henna’s situation is both different and similar to the rapes and pregnancies that women suffered during Partition. Like but also unlike many of these women, Henna is raped after she becomes pregnant. She is a married Muslim woman carrying a Muslim child, so there is no communal or official anxiety over the taboo of violated virginity or “mixed” reproductivity as there was during Partition.

Furthermore, Henna’s rape takes place four decades after Partition. But Layla’s mother-in-law Zeba compares the danger that Layla herself is in during this riot to the danger Layla’s mother faced as a child, when she witnessed the decisive attack on her family’s feudal estate in Miryalguda by workers and/or “invaders” in the 1940s. Zeba tells Layla how her mother was much younger than she when “this happened to her” (285).

In Zeba’s mind, the current threat of violence against Muslims by Hindus in the late 1980s is directly comparable to the violence committed in 1940s Hyderabad state by peasants, workers, activists, and intellectuals, as well as the persecution of these groups by Indian state forces during their invasion of the state. She connects the rapes, looting, and murders that were perpetrated by various groups against each other in the 1940s to the threat of rape, looting, and murder that looms over them now. Elsewhere in the novel, she refers to the events of the 1940s in Hyderabad specifically as “Partition” (125-6). Scholars such as Urvashi Butalia (4),

Amrit Srinivasan (310-1), and Hasan (307-8) have noted that post-Partition events, such as the 1984 anti-Sikh communal “riots” after Indira Gandhi’s assassination and the demolition of the Babri Masjid

and the subsequent communal “riots,” have been connected in traumatized survivors’ memories to Partition. Older Sikhs told Butalia, as she assisted in citizens’ relief efforts in 1984, that the recent murderous attacks were “like Partition again” (4).

This connection to Partition in collective memory is not only borne out by survivor testimonies, but also in the ideological propaganda distributed by aggressors. In his discussion of how violence against Muslims is justified by Hindu nationalists as a pre-emptive measure to curtail what is imagined to be imminent Muslim aggression, Gyanendra Pandey has reproduced a leaflet meant to mobilize Hindus against Muslims in Bhagalpur before the riots of 1989-1990 (“In Defense” 566-7), in which 982 people died (People’s Union, “Recalling”). This document refers repeatedly to issues connected with Partition, such as the dispute over Kashmir as well as the creation of Pakistan, which is where, it is suggested, all Indian Muslims should go, leaving India for Hindus (“In Defense” 566-7).

I propose to treat the gang-rape and murder of Henna in a similar fashion, and my argument proceeds from the premise that the rape, mutilation, impregnation, and murders of women during Partition, and the gang-rape, mutilation, and murder of a heavily pregnant Henna are two different points on the same semiotic chain, with the maternal female body as signifier. The argument that rape is a political statement is indispensable to this analysis.

Purshottam Agarwal takes this point further when he argues that communalism is motivated more by politics than by religious or socio-economic strife and, for the participants, “every riot is actually a battle in the unfinished war not between two religious’ communities, but between two racially defined nations” (32). **He attributes the transformation of the religiously constructed identity of Hindus—i.e. Hinduism—into Hindutva, a politically constructed, racially and territorially defined, and historically shared identity, to the discourse of V.D. Savarkar (1883-1966), the oft-quoted, chief ideologue of the contemporary Hindutva right (40-1).** It is this stripping of morally, religiously conceived consciousness from the traditional Hindu identity by forcing the abdication of God or a divine head, and the subsequent coronation of the territorially defined nation as the absolute divine, that serves to eliminate any qualms about rape as a political weapon against Muslims, who are singularly defined, in spite of great regional diversities and political differences, as the “internal enemy who can be blamed for the humiliations and defeats of the nation”(43).

Indeed, Savarkar’s discourse is marked by an “obsession with the semiotics of sexuality” (Agarwal 44), so that the logic behind patriarchal world-views that locate women like Layla and Henna as defining symbols of family and communal honour leads to the metamorphosis of women into metaphors of both sacredness and humiliation in struggles between communities. Furthermore, in an organized aggression (as all contemporary “riot” situations are in India), rape

becomes a spectacular ritual of victory in which the solidarity and virility of the perpetrators is publicly established through collective participation and witnessing, and the solidarity and masculinity of the vanquished, enemy community is demolished through physical disempowerment and the ultimate defilement of its honour (Agarwal 31; Mukhia 31).

It is in this context of rape as a permissible, even encouraged, political act that Henna's gang-rape can be read. Agarwal's observation that not only is rape important as a retributive or pre-emptive measure, but it is also a "nationalistically moral method to achieve ethnic cleansing" (43), is also relevant here. Impregnating a woman from the enemy community through rape ensures that the community's lineage is genetically "contaminated" or "diluted." Tanika Sarkar has also observed in the context of the Gujarat "riots" of 2002 that beatings and mutilations of the vagina and the womb indicated the symbolical destruction of reproduction amongst Muslims (2876). This pattern is also seen in the extraction of unborn fetuses from women's pregnant bellies with swords and the killing of children during the Gujarat riots (2875-6). The drive to commit such horrendous acts comes from deeply engrained Hindutva narratives that breed fear about the supposedly superhuman virility of Muslim men and the incredible fertility of Muslim women that will result in Muslims taking over India and driving out or annihilating Hindus. Indeed, sexual torture also becomes a way of punishing Muslim women for their fertility and consequent ability to ensure the community's future (2875-6)

Kakar too makes the same point, emphasizing that similar violence during Partition, such as the castration of males and the chopping off of female breasts, "incorporate[s] the more or less conscious wish to wipe the hated enemy off the face of the earth by eliminating the means of its reproduction and the nurturing of its infants" (30)...

Rape or gang-rape is not the only common factor, but the mutilation of Henna's body, the marking of her Othered (female and/or Muslim) body by men, the violent extraction of her whole, unborn female child, and the comments and actions that focus on her lactating breasts as an indication of her sexuality, reproductivity, and maternity are remarkably similar to the specific formulae adopted by sexual perpetrators during Partition as well as today to isolate, identify, and mark individual women within their specific social and representative value as biologically, sexually, and reproductively female, as distinguished from men in all three categories. Furthermore, the function of nurturing and sustenance provided by lactating female breasts to children, the future of a community, is arrested by the violence done to the breasts. In Henna's case, by drinking her milk, her rapists blaspheme symbolically against her motherhood and, consequently, mock and humiliate her community, usurping her breasts and depriving the future community of sustenance.

Such denial of justice and consequent demoralization is seen in Ali's novel in the helplessness of Henna's family after the culprits, who have

influential political connections, are released without being brought to account for their acts. For Layla and the rest of the family, Henna's unpunished rape and death also emphasizes the state's failure to recognize or protect Muslims as full citizens. This sense of being let down by the Indian state in the text is amplified by its context and inspiration: as Ali has said in an interview ("Every"), the fictional rape of Henna is based on the rape of a Muslim woman during the communal violence that took place in Hyderabad in 1990. This violence was triggered by the ongoing, unabashedly anti-Muslim rath yatra (Hindi for "chariot procession") undertaken by then BJP President L.K. Advani from Somnath to Ayodhya. Three hundred people died and thousands were wounded during these "riots" (Kakar 51). The aim of this campaign across North India was to garner widespread support for the demolition of the Babri Masjid in order to build a temple dedicated to Ram at the same site. That Hindu nationalist organizations were eventually successful in demolishing the mosque in 1992 and the Indian state was powerless to stop them or hold the chief political actors accountable explains why Muslims are and do feel persecuted in India.

<https://pdfs.semanticscholar.org/3568/04bd666fb2a623a33127ced0b8cc52f8963f.pdf>

The Hindutva – The fanatical Hindu Nationalists of India have a long history with the CIA, dating back to Allan Dulles, the third director of the CIA, and founder of the "modern CIA." To quote White "Christian" Terrorism – Three Hundred Fifty-Seven Million Reasons You Should Work for Peace:

"He sailed to India arriving on July 20, 1914. During his year there he met several people who by hook or by crook became national and international leaders including Motilal Nehru and Vijaya Lakshmi still in her early teens... She later on in 1953 became the first woman president of the UN General Assembly. To say the man who came to personify the CIA had a "close relationship with India" would be an understatement."

His relationship with Ms. Lakshmi was the fodder of much scandal, though Allan Dulles was a notorious womanizer – on that subject all biographers agree.

Though one might guess that the CIA gives tacit permission or perhaps even operational directives to the Hindutva, it seems the opposite is much more likely true. The Hindus have at least three thousand years of experience in war, and have for all practical purposes attained "state capture" of most of the Middle East countries, did have state capture of South Africa until 2018 and most certainly have "state capture" of the United States Senate, Congress and the president via a vast network of first generation Indians' political campaign finance "donations."

Don't believe this last assertion? Make a list of common Hindu names. Then go to <https://www.opensecrets.org/> and click on the "Donor" icon, then one by one check out their patterns of political "donations" to American politicians. It's simply huge. No other first-generation immigrant group has their political buying power.

As for South Africa, they got fed up with it.

**South Africa: Police raid Gupta family home**

by Azad Essa, February 14, 2018

"An elite South African police unit has raided a home of the influential Gupta family in Johannesburg as part of an investigation into corruption and influence peddling..."

"The Gupta family, an Indian-born South African business family, is central to the corruption allegations... against Zuma.

"These accusations became known... as 'state capture'..."

<http://www.aljazeera.com/news/2018/02/south-africa-police-raid-gupta-family-home-180214060505077.html>

Unfortunately, the Arab nations haven't figured this out yet. In any case the **Hindutva** really are above the law given their access to vast quantities of money and political influence, in India, the Middle East and the USA.

'Howdy, Modi!': Trump attends Indian PM's rally in Houston

US president joins 50,000 Narendra Modi supporters in Texas as thousands hold counter-protest outside the venue.

23 Sept 2019

US President Donald Trump has joined a rally in Texas to welcome Indian Prime Minister Narendra Modi, who is visiting the United States - a rare mass showing for a foreign leader on the American soil despite trade tensions between the two countries.

Outside the stadium, thousands of people protested against Modi over the alleged human rights violations in Indian-administered Kashmir and other places targeting India's minorities, including Muslims, who make up about 170 million of India's 1.3 billion population.

'Article 370 decision troubled some'

"Howdy, my friends," Modi said as he began his address. "When you say 'Howdy, Modi', my answer is that everything is fine in India."

With Trump watching in the front row and listening to the translation, Modi said he was "seeking equal status and development" for Kashmir, whose partial autonomy provided under Article 370 of India's constitution was scrapped last month.

Following the revocation of Article 370, Modi's government launched an unprecedented security clampdown on the region and arrested thousands of people, including senior politicians and activists.

Internet and mobile connections have remained suspended in the Kashmir valley since August 5, inviting criticism from the human rights groups.

Modi, Trump praise each other

At the rally in Houston, the two leaders, who call themselves nationalists and are fond of fiery rallies, heaped praise on each other in an unusual joint appearance inside the football stadium.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/09/modi-trump-attend-indian-pm-rally-houston-190922150304471.html>

So, yes, two demons in human form who really hate and are responsible for the torture and killing of thousands of Muslims, stand there in Texas and praise each other. Who is the bigger fool? American President Trump because he doesn't know Prime Minister Modi and his Hindutva brothers are really vastly more powerful in his own CIA than he is and he's really just a hired hand, a temporarily convenient puppet and fall-guy if anything goes wrong, or Prime Minister of India Modi who will be recorded in history as just another Hitler?

Thus, the Hindutva can rape and pillage all they want in Kashmir and elsewhere, without the tedious worry of any kind of justice or even the threat of justice ever following. Little have they considered, there are no secrets anymore and in the end history if nothing else will judge them without the blinders of their current political influence. Change is the only constant in history and nature, and once the skeletons start to come tumbling out of their closets, there will be no putting them back.

## **The Bosnian War**

During the Bosnian War 1991 and 1994 around 100,000 people were killed, some 60,000 mostly Muslim were raped, and more than 2.2 million people were displaced.

The US did nothing about it until the Serbians had completed taking the land they originally set out to conquer, and devastating the Muslim population to the extent of their capabilities. Mass rapes and gang rapes were part of their systematic approach to genocide. Though a few of the leaders were prosecuted, most were not, and to this day Bosnian woman survivors of those rapes see their rapists on the streets, who smile at them with gloating triumph in their eyes.

## **War Rape and International Law**

The best legal review of rape in conflict and war I could find was an article by Christine Chinkin which was presented at a symposium titled: *The Yugoslav Crisis: New International Law Issues Rape and Sexual Abuse of Women in International Law*.

Below are some excerpts from that excellently researched and written article.

Symposium: The Yugoslav Crisis: New International Law Issues Rape and Sexual Abuse of Women in International Law by Christine Chinkin

"Rape in war is not merely a matter of chance, of women victims being in the wrong place at the wrong time. Nor is it a question of sex. (13) It is rather a question of power and control which is 'structured by male soldiers' notions of their masculine privilege, by the strength of the military's lines of command and by class and ethnic inequalities among women'. (14) Radhika Coomaraswamy has identified a number of reasons for sexual violence against women, two of which are especially applicable to rape in armed conflict: violence against women may be directed towards the social group of which she is a member because 'to rape a woman is to humiliate her community'. (15) Complex, combined emotions of hatred, superiority, vengeance for real or

imagined past wrongs and national pride are engendered and deliberately manipulated in armed conflict. They are given expression through rape of the other side's women. **For the men of the community rape encapsulates the totality of their defeat; they have failed to protect 'their' women.**

"Second, studies have indicated the connection between militarization of the nation State and violence against women. (16) Other connections have been drawn between 'normal' peacetime attitudes towards women and rape in armed conflict; one that has been controversial in the context of the former Yugoslavia is the direct causal link that has been made by Catharine MacKinnon between pornography in that country and the mass rapes of Muslim women.<sup>17</sup> The connection between pornographic projections of women and the US as war propaganda of these and other media images can be readily accepted; (18) but to identify these as the sole, or even major cause of the abuse of women throughout that area is simplistic and misleading...

"Rape has also been directed as an instrument of war. In the former Yugoslavia rape has been 'massive, organized and systematic'.<sup>20</sup> It was perceived by the Special Rapporteur appointed by the United Nations Commission on Human Rights not only as an instrument of war but **as a method of ethnic cleansing 'intended to humiliate, shame, degrade and terrify the entire ethnic group.**

"Public rape terrorizes and traumatizes the civilian population. There is also only just beginning to be some understanding of the psychological damage caused by the trauma of violent sexual abuse.

"The Fourth Geneva Convention provides protection for civilians in international armed conflict and specifically provides that women should be protected against rape. (36) This provision is almost exactly reiterated in Protocol I.<sup>37</sup>

"For this reason, the affirmation by the World Conference on Human Rights in Vienna in 1993 that 'violations of the human rights of women in situations of armed conflict [with no distinction drawn between international and non-international armed conflict] are violations of the humanitarian principles of international human rights and humanitarian law' is to be welcomed. The Declaration and Program of Action continues that violations, including systematic rape and sexual slavery' require a particularly effective response.

"The same is true of the enforcement provisions. States are under an obligation to make grave breaches of the Geneva Conventions and Protocols subject to the jurisdiction of their own courts and punishable by severe penalties. Rape is not however explicitly listed as a grave breach of the Convention, although acts willfully committed and causing great suffering or causing injury to body or health do constitute grave breaches. Protocol I include among its list of grave breaches' degrading practices involving outrages upon personal dignity based upon racial discrimination' but makes no reference to gender

discrimination

“War crimes, that is violations of the laws or customs of war, are not the only possible legal regime for the prosecution of rape committed during international armed conflict. There is also the concept of a crime against humanity and, it has been argued in the context of the former Yugoslavia, genocide. A crime against humanity was defined in the Nuremberg Charter as: murder, extermination, enslavement, deportation, and other inhumane acts committed against any civilian population before or during the war, or persecutions on political, racial, or religious grounds in execution of or in connection with any crime within the jurisdiction of the Tribunal whether or not in violation of the domestic law of the country where perpetrated.

“Genocide is defined in Article II of the Genocide Convention. (41) There must be an intention to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethnic, racial or religious group through the commission of such acts as killing or causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group; (42) deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part; (43) imposing measures to prevent births within the group; (44) or forcibly transferring children of the group to another group. (45) At first sight rape does not appear to fall within this definition, but it has been forcefully argued that where it has been carried out on a massive and systematic basis for the purposes of producing babies of the ethnic class of the rapists, of destroying the family life of the victims and of cleansing the surrounding area of all other ethnic groups rape becomes genocidal.

“IV. International Legal Remedies: An Adequate Response to Rape? Despite the importance of an affirmation of the illegality of rape in armed conflict, some reservations about the role of the Tribunal from the perspective of the survivors of rape must be expressed. Some of these can be addressed by sensitivity towards the process and procedures of the Tribunal, while others go directly to the inadequacies of international legal remedies in the case of rape. **The focus of the Tribunal is on punishing the wrongdoers, not on providing compensation and support to those who have suffered the harms described above.** Admittedly this is a defect shared by municipal criminal legal systems, but these may be backed up by other domestic support services.

“There are various aspects of the Tribunal's composition and procedure that must be considered. Only two women judges have been nominated to it (76). While this is an advance on the composition of **the International Court of Justice which has never had an elected woman judge**, it is still far from the goal of 50% female judges sought by women's groups. Attention must be paid to gender distribution of all other personnel of the Tribunal, including prosecutors and investigators.

“Despite the willingness of United Nations' organs to move beyond a

narrow concept of the causes of international conflict and in particular the recognition of the threat to international peace caused by apartheid and racial discrimination policies, the global denial of basic rights to women has not been similarly recognized. 87

<http://www.ejil.org/pdfs/5/1/1246.pdf> (Bold text added by this author)

#### PARTIAL REFERENCES

Won Soon Park, 'Comfort Women', Justice and International Law', paper delivered at the NGO Forum, World Conference on Human Rights, Vienna June 1993; Panel of Lawyers for the 'Philippine Comfort Women', 'Philippine Comfort Women' Compensation Suit' (1993); U. Dolgopol and S. Paranjape, Comfort Women. The Unfinished Ordeal (Preliminary Report of a Mission, International Commission of Jurists, 1993).

13 Feminists have different views on whether rape should be analyzed primarily as a crime of violence or as a sex crime; see R. Graycar and J. Morgan, The Hidden Gender of Law (1990) 342-347. In armed conflict rape occurs in the overall context of violence; rape which may not be associated with violence, such as date rape, is not at issue.

14 Enloe, The Gendered Gulf, in C Peters, (ed.). The 'New World Order' at Home and Abroad Collateral Damage (1992) 93. at 97.

15 Coomaraswamy, 'Of Kali Bom: Violence and the Law in Sri Lanka', in M. Schuler (ed). Freedom from Violence: Women's Strategies from Around the World (1992) 49.

16 See Chinkin, 'Women and Peace: Militarism and Oppression', in K. Mahoney and P. Maboney (eds). Human Rights in the 21st Century: A Global Challenge (1993) 403.17 MacKinnon, 'Turning Rape into Pornography', Ms Magazine, July/August 1992; MacKinnon made similar statements in a speech at the NGO Forum, World Conference on Human Rights, Vienna, June 199

#### **The Leaders - Ratko Mladic & Slobodan Milošević**

For 14 years after the end of the war he orchestrated - the genocide and mass rape in Bosnia - Ratko Mladic ran free, a shining symbol of white exceptionalism.

14 years a fugitive: the hunt for Ratko Mladić, the Butcher of Bosnia

<https://www.theguardian.com/world/2016/jan/21/14-years-fugitive-hunt-for-ratko-mladic-butcher-of-bosnia>

It wasn't until May 1999, five years after the end of the war that an arrest warrant was issued for co-conspirator Slobodan Milošević.

On 27 May 1999 "Prosecutor Louise Arbour announced that arrest warrants had been issued against Slobodan Milošević and his four co-perpetrators - President of Serbia Milan Milutinović, Yugoslav Army Chief of Staff Dragoljub Ojdanić, Serbian Interior Minister Vljeko Stojiljković and Federal Deputy Prime Minister Nikola Šainović - for

crimes committed in Kosovo.”

<http://www.icty.org/en/content/arrest-and-transfer>

It wasn't until 29 June 2001 Slobodan Milosevic was transferred into the custody of the UN Detention Unit in The Hague.

Meanwhile his wife was quoted in several newspapers as stating unambiguously he was working for the CIA. Was that lie he told her, or the truth? Certainly, the same can be said for Saddam Hussein, however published quotes by American diplomat April Catherine Glaspie certainly prove that he was working with tacit American (CIA) approval when he invaded Kuwait. All newspapers concur he was working for the CIA when he started the Iraq Iran war in which a million on each side were killed and the infrastructures of both nations destroyed. Prior to that they had social security checks mailed to the elderly in their respective nations. It took decades for both nations to climb out of the stone ages into which the CIA sent them for the crime of being Muslim and having oil.

Also see: How White Nationalists Have Been Inspired by the Genocide of Muslims in Bosnia <https://theintercept.com/2019/09/01/bosnian-genocide-mass-shootings/>

Angelina Jolie wrote and directed the 2011 movie *In the Land of Blood and Honey* which graphically displays at least part of the thuggish brutal realities of the Bosnian War, in particular the extreme rape and other violence against women perpetrated by the Serbians. That the women rape victims were Muslim was brought out in that movie, but that the Serbian rapists called themselves “Christian” however was not highlighted or even mentioned. “Politics” and Serbian nationalism were cited as the causes of the genocide and mass rapes, but the psychology behind those rapes (emasculatation and humiliation of all Muslims, as well as genocide) and the context of so many wars against Muslims, were not mentioned. Otherwise it was and remains a very powerful landmark work illuminating the use of rape as a weapon of war. Rated "R" (for war violence and atrocities including rape, sexuality, nudity and language) it is worth watching.

## **Mass Rape in Sudan, Darfur, Khartoum and Yemen**

The article below is perhaps more solution oriented than most given the obvious intractability of international organizations.

### **Sudan's youth showed us how to counter sexual violence**

*The international community has much to learn from Sudanese civil society's response to the June 3 (2019) Khartoum massacre.*

Hala Al-Karibby Hala Al-Karib

5 Sept 2019

“In Sudan, sexual violence is a persistent problem that has roots not only in misogyny, homophobia and politics of domination but also in the state's methods of consolidating power and its unconventional and destructive reliance on the militarization of civilians.

“The reliance of the state on the militarization of civilians in the form of militias has legitimized loosely organized armed groups to exert their power through violence with the aim of consolidating the power of the state. This has largely undermined the rule of law in the country,

enabled dangerous state-supported militia to control land and resources, and normalized sexual violence, enslavement, rape, and the terrorization of populations within Sudan, particularly in Darfur, South Kordofan and the Blue Nile as an extension of state power.

“These militias operate inside and outside of the boundaries of the state; thus, they manage to claim state authority without the limitations and expectations of conduct that state-led forces may be held to account for. Their human rights violations, and especially acts of sexual violence against women and girls, are being concealed by the state and ignored by international and regional actors.

“After the fall of Omar al-Bashir's regime earlier this year, young men and women in Sudan, who have been responsible for keeping the fire of the revolution burning in the country, seized the opportunity to freely express their opinions and found a protest camp in the heart of Khartoum to do just that. The camp, which came to be known as the Khartoum Sit-in, lasted for almost three months.

“But on June 3, the sit-in area was raided by the **Rapid Support Forces** (RSF) and other factions of Sudan's security apparatus. The disbandment of the protest camp was brutal with a death toll of almost 400, and hundreds of recorded rapes targeting both men and women.

“On June 3, and the three days that followed, sexual violence was used as an efficient tool by the state's security forces to break the civilian protesters' will in an attempt to completely defeat Sudan's revolution. Many women and girls were gang-raped on the spot, while others were kidnapped and continuously raped for days elsewhere. In the worst cases of rape, victims were eventually killed and their bodies were thrown into the river.

“These crimes took place at the gates of the Sudanese Army's headquarters. Some protesters ran towards the building to seek protection, but the military chose to close the gates and ignore the screams of civilians. Presidential Palace where the Head of Sudan's Transitional Military Council and the current Lead of the Supreme Council is seated was also no more than two kilometers away from the site of these atrocities. The premises of the European Union, the Embassy of the United Kingdom and the United Nations head office in Sudan were also only a stone's throw away from where hundreds of killings and rapes took place.

“The fact that the regime's security forces felt they could commit these heinous crimes with impunity, in close proximity to Sudanese state institutions and representatives of international powers, clearly demonstrated how they lack any sense of legal responsibility or fear of accountability.

“There were also videos showing women being fondled and women's underwear being waved in the air holstered on army canes.

“These images were undoubtedly disturbing, but they were not that

shocking for people who are familiar with the brutal methods Bashir's security forces and militiamen have long been using to try and control the masses. The swift, brave and well thought out way Sudan's young activists responded to this attack, however, was a pleasant and much-welcomed surprise for all Sudan watchers.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/opinion/sudan-youth-showed-counter-sexual-violence-190904113714967.html>

The above article is excellent and demonstrates the sensitivity and effectiveness of the youth in Sudan in addressing both female and male rape. There is only one sentence I would have added to the above article: "The Rapid Reaction Forces were selected from the Janjaweed mercenaries - whose history in one of the worst genocides in human history, Darfur, and since 2015 working as a mercenary force for the Saudi/UAE backed genocide in Yemen - makes them doubly complicit in war crimes even before the slaughter and mass rapes in Khartoum." Wisely also she did not mention the former dictator's long history with the CIA:

### **CIA delegation attends high-profile Sudan security meet**

September 30, 2017

...Fifty-one African intelligence chiefs attended the event, which is due to wrap up on Saturday...

<https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20170930-cia-delegation-attends-high-profile-sudan-security-meet/>

22-word quote of 235-word article

CIA office in Khartoum is the largest one in the Middle East: official

"January 31, 2017 (KHARTOUM) - The Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) office in Khartoum is the largest one in the Middle East, said the Sudanese intelligence General Hanafi Abdallah, to give an idea about the importance of intelligence cooperation between the two countries."

<http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article61539>

After all, her job hangs on presenting fragmented news and covering up for the CIA.

And thus, the mainstream media chugs merrily along sharing culpability in the rape of millions of women, men, girls and boys worldwide and killing millions of innocents primarily through starvation, and medical neglect, in addition to drones, missiles and ordinary bombs and guns.

See Chapter 35 on Sudan.

Also, wisely the author of the above article didn't go into detail on the genocidal nature of the Sudanese military's Rapid Reaction Force:

The RSF's tactics against protesters are not new, said analysts.

The paramilitary force grew out of the Janjaweed militias which rights groups accuse of committing war crimes - including killings, rapes and torture of civilians - in Sudan's western region of Darfur after the outbreak of conflict there in 2003. The force was established in 2013 to fight armed rebel groups in Sudan. Hemeti was appointed its commander.

Jerome Tubiana, a researcher on Sudan, Chad and the Horn of Africa who met Hemeti in 2009, wrote in a Foreign Policy report that the general was in his 40s and hailed from a Chadian Arab clan.

Thus, the RSF became a "third pole of power" within Sudan's security apparatus, and a rival to the army and intelligence bodies. The Tahrir Institute for Middle East Policy estimated there are 30,000 troops under Hemeti's command in the RSF.

The group's influence also grew when Sudan joined the Saudi-UAE-led military intervention in Yemen's war in 2015. Members of the RSF were deployed in Yemen and received support from Saudi Arabia and the United Arab Emirates, including money and weapons.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/06/sudan-rsf-commander-hemeti-190605223433929.html>

### **Sudan's Controversial Rapid Support Forces Bolster Saudi Efforts in Yemen**

Publication: Terrorism Monitor Volume: 15 Issue: 20

By: Nicholas A. Heras, October 27, 2017

"In late September, the military leader of Sudan's Rapid Support Forces (RSF), General Muhammad Hamdan Daqlu (a.k.a. "Hametti"), unintentionally sparked controversy by announcing that 412 Sudanese soldiers had been killed in the war in Yemen, a figure of which most Sudanese people were wholly unaware (al-Sayha [Khartoum], September 27; Akhbar al-Yemen [Sanaa], September 27).

"In fact, Sudanese military forces have been participating in the coalition campaign in Yemen since 2015, fighting against the Ansar Allah (Houthi) movement and its allies, composed mainly of forces loyal to the former Yemeni president Ali Abd-Allah Saleh (Press TV [Tehran], August 26; YouTube, March 22; YouTube, November 9, 2015; YouTube, October 27, 2015). They are a core ground component of coalition forces in Yemen, serving in multiple regions of the country (al-Araby al-Jadid, June 13).

"These forces have also been implicated in further systematic human rights abuses in Sudan, allegedly carried out in more recent counterinsurgency campaigns (YouTube, August 2; Asharq Alawsat, May 14; Human Rights Watch, May 3; Human Rights Watch, September 9, 2015)."

<https://jamestown.org/program/sudans-controversial-rapid-support-forces-bolsters-saudi-efforts-yemen/>

Human rights abuses? Extreme genocide is more accurate and mass raping always has been part of their S.O.P.

Murder wasn't the only atrocity inflicted on Sudanese protesters – they were raped too

And so in early hours of 3 June, security forces, armed with machine guns and whips, had stormed the camp. By the end the day more than 120 people would be dead, according to the Sudan Doctors Committee. The official death toll is just over 60.

But in the metal rooms near where Fateh was hiding, a different kind of horror was unfolding.

Protesters and medics have told The Independent that aside from the killing, mass rape was committed that day. Dozens of women and men were reportedly sexually assaulted. Children were also believed to be among the victims.

“I can't tell how many raped the girl. One would rape her, then leave and put on the clothes, then his comrade would enter, and so on. They all wore Rapid Support Forces uniforms.”

She says they need to be held accountable for the murders and assaults but feels that the international community is supporting the Sudanese army and so nothing would truly come to light.

“We are resisting the regional forces, like Saudi Arabia, the UAE, Egypt, which are deeply involved in Sudanese politics,” she says. “This is a regional war we are fighting here – we are still keeping it peaceful despite the violence.”

<https://www.independent.co.uk/voices/sudan-protests-murder-rape-omar-al-bashir-uae-a8961061.html>

The report also describes subsequent attacks on protesters including another violent crackdown on June 30, when protesters marched against the June 3 killings and again called for handover to civilian rule.

<https://www.hrw.org/report/2019/11/17/they-were-shouting-kill-them/sudans-violent-crackdown-protesters-khartoum>

Sudan's new political business manager Mohamed Hamdan Dagalo known as “Hemeti,” makes Sudan more unstable than it was under Bashir's regime, said Alex de Waal, the head of the World Peace Foundation. <https://foreignpolicy.com/2019/08/05/how-sudan-military-overcame-the-revolution-constitution-protests/>

Meanwhile the proud genocidal rapacious military officers of Sudan, fully supported by the CIA and the mainstream media proudly strut around the capitals and cities of the US, Europe, the Middle East and even China, abusing whom they like. Little do they know America's support is ephemeral - virtually always very short-lived.

In June 2019 the African Union with its 54 member states suspended Sudan in response

to their militaries mass rapes and murders of student protestors. Policy makers in US however just smiled. The CIA always smiles when Muslims are killed and raped. This is what the CIA likes. It “proves” that Muslims really are lower than dogs. This is what the CIA pays for, to denigrate kill and rape Muslims, and it’s especially satisfying for them when they can get other “Muslims,” like the Sudanese military, to do it for them.

Someone might wonder however, what will those proud Sudanese officers do when they - like the Kurds, the servants of Saddam Hussein, Muammar al-Gaddafi, Slobodan Milosevic, al-Bashir and every other former American supported dictator - are betrayed by the CIA? Where will they hide? Because al-Bashir rented out his army of rapists and murderers to many nations, including and especially the Saudis, e.g. for “use” in Yemen, their faces and names are quite well known world-wide.

Protecting mass murderers and rapists is what American tax dollars pay for in the “intelligence” budget after all, but that protection is always short-lived especially for those who call themselves “Muslim,” and all the money in world can’t protect true evil forever. For the moment, they proudly strut around the world little realizing their infamy, names and faces – like Josef Mengele, Joseph Goebbels, Adolf Eichmann and Oskar Dirlwanger – have already been recorded; those records are updated in real-time and will remain recorded in history, forever.

Can people change?

Sudan’s transitional government, although it is yet to appoint its legislative council, should embark on a much-needed reform process with clear benchmarks. The sovereign council and cabinet should swiftly form the numerous commissions envisioned in the August agreement, prioritizing those related to human rights, law reform and transitional justice, and review existing national laws to bring them in line with international standards. The sovereign council should promptly ratify key international human rights treaties such as the Convention Against Torture (CAT) and the Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination Against Women (CEDAW) and the International Convention for the Protection of All Persons from Enforced Disappearance (ICPPED). The government should also now cooperate with the outstanding warrants issued by the International Criminal Court against al-Bashir and other suspects.

<https://www.hrw.org/report/2019/11/17/they-were-shouting-kill-them/sudans-violent-crackdown-protesters-khartoum>

Some people can change, some cannot, but in any case the accepted systems in the Sudanese military obviously must swiftly and dramatically change now or they will find things potentially vastly worse than their historical futures at risk.

## **Genocide and Mass Rapes of Yemen - 2015 Present**

**Prisoners in Yemen say they are being subjected to mass sexual abuse from Emirati officers**

By Shehab Khan, 20 June 2018

<https://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/prisoners-yemen-sexual-abuse-rape-crime-emirati-officers-uae-a8408186.html>

**War Crimes Report on Yemen Accuses Saudi Arabia and U.A.E.**

<https://www.nytimes.com/2018/08/28/world/middleeast/un-yemen-war-crimes.html>

As the war started in Yemen 2015 with the Saudi-led coalition's military intervention, it became increasingly clear Sudanese soldiers (the Janjaweed) were targeting women and girls as a war tactic: "rape was a weapon of war."

Abdulsalam Al-Dhahebi

<https://www.mintpressnews.com/uae-soldiers-threaten-yemeni-woman-into-denying-rape/239981/>

Widespread outrage in Aden after killing of Raafat Danbaa who testified against men accused of raping boy aged seven.

by Ijeoma Ndukwe 8 Mar 2019

<https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/03/yemen-protests-killing-rape-witness-uae-backed-forces-190308120552551.html>

Saudi-led forces accused of rape and torture in Yemen

<https://www.thetimes.co.uk/article/saudi-led-bombings-are-most-lethal-force-against-yemeni-civilians-m56whgrz7>

Detainees Held Without Charges Decry Emiratis' Sexual Abuses

June 20, 2018 Associated Press By Maggie Michael

<https://pulitzercenter.org/reporting/detainees-held-without-charges-decry-emiratis-sexual-abuses>

To Yemenis 'rape is worse than death' - Woman as Reason

by Shatha Al-Harazi

In Sana'a, the capital of Yemen—where all women wear an abayya and scarf to cover their face and body—families fear their community's reaction if the shelling forced their daughters to escape without being able to cover themselves appropriately.

<https://newsandletters.org/to-yemenis-rape-is-worse-than-death/>

Yemen: Ta'iz authorities must tackle child rape and abuse under militia rule

8 March 2019

An investigation by Amnesty International has revealed that children as young as eight years old have been raped in the Yemeni city of Ta'iz. The suspected perpetrators, including members of militias backed by the Saudi Arabia-led Coalition, are yet to be held to account.

The families of four boys told Amnesty International that their sons had been sexually assaulted in a series of incidents over the past eight months. In two of the cases, families alleged that those responsible were Islahi-aligned militiamen supported by the Saudi Arabia-led Coalition.

<https://www.amnesty.org/en/latest/news/2019/03/yemen-taiz-authorities-must-tackle-child-rape-and-abuse-under-militia-rule/>

Many westerners wonder why some Muslim woman wear abayya and scarf. In many cases it's a deeply ingrained defense mechanism to keep themselves from being raped to death. In a more modern context it's to protect themselves from rape by the militaries supported by the CIA give that the CIA is the biggest supporter of rapists and murderers in history, by far.

Given American support of Saudi Arabia, UAE, the Sudanese military and a hundred other dictatorships around the world, is it any surprise? Given President Trump's open bigotry against Muslims as exemplified by his Muslim ban, is it a wonder?

Mass rape and gang rape are the premier terrorist weapons of American supported dictators around the world followed by the hundreds of billions of dollars of high-tech weaponry the U.S. sells them. But the rape? It's terrorism pure and simple.

This is what American tax dollars are paying for.

There are the proven habits of the politicians Americans are voting for.

Why? The vast majority of American voters don't bother to read the alternative news or research their candidates voting records.

### **Genocide and mass rapes in Myanmar and Refugee Camps - 2016 to present**

Killing of Rohingyas: Death toll could be up to 25,000, August 18, 2018 The Daily Star / Reuters, Kutupalong

An estimated 25,000 Rohingyas were murdered and 19,000 Rohingya women and adolescents raped during the military crackdown in Myanmar's Rakhine state since late August last year, according to a research report.

It also found that around 43,000 Rohingyas suffered bullet wounds, 36,000 were thrown into fire and 116,000 beaten up by the Myanmar authorities.

The research titled "**Forced Migration of Rohingya: The Untold Experience**" was conducted by a research consortium of academics, practitioners and organizations from Australia, Bangladesh, Canada, Norway and the Philippines.

The research was carried out based on interviews of 3,300 Rohingya household principal members from 33 zones in Rohingya camps in Cox's Bazar in January.

<https://www.thedailystar.net/news/frontpage/killing-rohingyas-death-toll-could-be-over-10000-1622392>

"*Forced Migration of Rohingya: The Untold Experience*" can be downloaded from <https://nla.gov.au/nla.obj-748001039/view>

The above is solid evidence that the spirit of Caligula is ruling. Why did the Myanmar military commit these atrocities? Were they given the green light by Langley who wanted more than anything to slow down China's infrastructure projects there, and of

course rape and murder as many Muslims as possible, just like Bosnia, Yemen, and other killing fields of the CIA?

Myanmar's genocide against Rohingya is ongoing and Aung San Suu Kyi is in 'total denial', UN investigator warns

Suu Kyi's government rejected independent international investigations into the alleged abuses of Rohingya and commissioned its own probe

Marzuki Darusman said the situation should be referred to the International Criminal Court and an arms embargo should be imposed

<https://www.scmp.com/news/asia/southeast-asia/article/2170125/myanmars-genocide-against-rohingya-ongoing-and-aung-san-suu>

The ongoing love affair of the mainstream media with Aung San Suu Kyi is over? Yes, perhaps so as the US tires of using any particular dictator thug they get thrown on the fire too. One would think up-and-coming new dictators working for the US would be aware of this, but they are blinded by their hubris and fabulous new "friends." What fools. Saddam Hussein was such a golden boy when he launched the Iran Iraq War which resulted in a million dead on each side. Yet, in the end the U.S. burned him like all dictators that call themselves Muslim. Even Muammar Mohammed Abu Minyar al-Gaddafi tried to do the DC Shuffle, but they raped and murdered him too.

"I worry about HIV every day": Rohingya women prostituted for US\$2 in Bangladesh's overcrowded refugee camps

"Many of the prostitutes are children who eat no more than one meal a day and don't attend school. They work secretly without even their parents knowing."

<https://www.scmp.com/news/asia/south-asia/article/2116789/rohingya-women-prostituted-us2-bangladeshs-overcrowded-refuge>

Amnesty International Denounces Rape of Yemeni Boys by Saudi-backed Militiamen 25 Oct, 2018 by Sydney McCourt

According to an Amnesty International report, Yemeni boys have been raped inside mosques under militia rule.

Rabat – Boys as young as eight have been raped in the war-torn Yemeni city of Ta'iz, said Amnesty International in a new report. The suspected perpetrators, who include Saudi-backed militiamen, have yet to be held accountable.

Amnesty reported the rape of three boys and the sexual assault of a fourth in Ta'iz in the past eight months. The families of all four boys reported the cases to the Criminal Investigations Department, but authorities have yet to take action.

In two of the four cases, families claim that the perpetrators were members of Islahi-backed militias.

<https://www.moroccoworldnews.com/2019/03/267875/amnesty-international-reports-the-rape-of-yemeni-boys-by-militiamen/>

## **Presidents, Princes, Epstein and Caligula**

The infamous connections of Jeffrey Epstein, the elite wealth manager who died in jail while awaiting trial on sex trafficking charges include Presidents Clinton and Trump, as well as the elite royalty from the UK such as Prince Andrew. Yet they are only a few of the high and mighty “Christian” men who afforded themselves of the secretive “pleasures” of raping children as part of Epstein’s vast sex ring.

Former President Bill Clinton traveled with Epstein in 2002 and 2003.

A statement released in July by Clinton spokesperson Angel Ureña said the former president traveled to Europe, Asia, and twice to Africa on Epstein's private jet. Clinton's staff and Secret Service agents also went on these trips, which were to further the work of the Clinton Foundation, according to the statement.

<https://www.businessinsider.com/famous-people-jeffery-epstein-money-manager-sexual-trafficking-connected-2019-7?IR=T#socialite-ghislaine-maxwell-is-epsteins-ex-girlfriend-and-alleged-madam-4>

Taylor Nicole Rogers, Sep. 9, 2019

The future president claimed in 2002 that he had a long friendship with Epstein. "I've known Jeff for 15 years. Terrific guy," Trump said, according to New York Magazine. "He's a lot of fun to be with. It is even said that he likes beautiful women as much as I do, and many of them are on the younger side. No doubt about it — Jeffrey enjoys his social life."

<https://www.businessinsider.com/jeffery-epstein-everything-we-know-about-his-relationship-with-trump-2019-7?IR=T>

The above article includes photos of Epstein and Donald Trump obviously extending over the period of many years.

**Prince Andrew and Epstein were close friends**, the Guardian reported in 2015.

Maxwell introduced Epstein and the Duke of York in the 1990s, the Guardian reported, and the two became close friends.

The Duke is the son of the UK's Queen Elizabeth. He has also been criticized for frequently taking flights on the taxpayer's dime while serving as the country's special representative for international trade. This earned him the nickname "Airmiles Andy," according to the Washington Post.

<https://www.businessinsider.com/famous-people-jeffery-epstein-money-manager-sexual-trafficking-connected-2019-7?IR=T#prince-andrew-and-epstein-were-close-friends-the-guardian-reported-in-2015-5>

Underage girls selling their bodies for sex could be construed as a kind of slavery

Lurid innuendo? Or, “just the facts.”

Put yourself in the shoes or beat-up dirty old sandals as it usually is of a poor man. Perhaps your father’s farm was taken when the American-backed dictator decided to build some condos there. Maybe you were hit by a car. Maybe you just had the bad luck to have a beautiful wife, daughter or son. Whatever the case, the high and the mighty took your job and reputation. Your family is hungry; so hungry. Your wife starts staying out all night, but comes back with a few dollars, so you all can eat for a couple of days. You say nothing. You eat very little so your children can eat more. Your teeth start falling out. You become skin and bones.

Then an acquaintance tells you a man wants to marry your daughter, or wants to give your illiterate son a “good job.” Are you going to say no? It is a matter of survival for your whole family. What choice do you have? You smile, you give your blessings and are thankful.

This is one way the Jeffery Epsteins of the world find their victims, young desirable girls and boys available for “a song,” next to nothing really, maybe five hundred dollars, maybe in some rare cases even a thousand dollars. After a few months or a year however, that cherished son or daughter disappears. Your vast fortune of a few hundred dollars runs out. What do you do?

Another way young girls and boys are purloined is via corrupt police. Corrupt police can so easily arrest the poor for nothing and rent them out very cheaply. And, of course, various organized crime syndicates present in every culture of the world have their own networks and methodologies for collecting the young and desirable for sex work.

Did William Clinton, Donald Trump or Prince Andrew and hundreds of others who utilized the services of Jeffery Epstein know the unique and individual stories of the children with whom they may have “spent time?” If sexual intercourse was involved, could that be construed as rape?

Gaius Caligula

“27. ...Many men of decent family were branded at his command and sent down the mines, or put to work on the roads, or cages, where they had to crouch on all fours like animals, or were sawn in half – and not necessarily for major offences, but merely for criticizing his shows, failing to swear by his genius, and so forth.”

“36. He had not the slightest regard for chastity, either his own or others, and is said to have had sexual relations, both active and passive, with Marcus Lepidus, Mnester the pantomime dancer and various foreign hostages, moreover a young man of consular family, Valerius Carullus, publicly announced that Gaius had been his passive sexual partner and had completely exhausted him with his demands. Besides incest with his sisters, and a notorious passion for the prostitute Pyrallis, Gaius made advances to almost every well-known married woman in Rome, after inviting a section of them to dinner with their husbands, he would slowly and carefully examine each in turn while they passed his couch, as a purchaser might assess the value of a slave, and even stretch out his hand and lift up the chin of any woman who kept her eyes modestly cast down. Then whenever he felt so inclined, he would send for whoever please him best and leave the banquet in her company. A little

later he would return showing obvious signs of what he had been about, and openly discuss his bedfellow in detail, dwelling on her good and bad physical points and criticizing her sexual performance...”

The Twelve Caesars, by Suetonius, Penguin Classics, 1957

## **Focus on Jeffery Epstein**

After reading several stories in different newspapers most people were convinced his death was a suicide. There is however a simple statistical law that should be remembered: In any complex equation with many unknown variables, the best one can calculate the odds is 50/50. Whatever the case may be in regards to Epstein’s suicide, there is much more beneath the surface than the mainstream press is revealing.

The following article by Mint Press news is licensed under Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 3.0 International License.

Far from being the work of a single political party, intelligence agency or country, the power structure revealed by the network connected to Epstein is nothing less than a criminal enterprise that is willing to use and abuse children in the pursuit of ever more power, wealth and control.

In August 10th, and for several days after, speculation swirled after it was announced that Jeffrey Epstein had been found dead in his cell. His cause of death has officially been ruled suicide by hanging.

Epstein, the billionaire pedophile and sex trafficker with a myriad of connections to the rich and powerful in the United States and several other countries, had told those close to him that he had feared for his life prior to his sudden “suicide,” the Washington Post reported, while his defense lawyers claimed that he had planned to cooperate with federal authorities.

Following the controversial conclusion by the New York Medical Examiner that Epstein’s death was a suicide — a conclusion contested by Epstein’s attorneys as well as by independent forensic pathologists, given the apparent evidence pointing towards strangulation — corporate media coverage of the Epstein case has slowed to a trickle, save for sensationalist stories about his alleged co-conspirator Ghislaine Maxwell and new salacious details of his past. Gone from corporate media are any hints of the larger scandal, revolving around the admission that Epstein had “belonged to intelligence.”

In this four-part series, “The Jeffrey Epstein Scandal: Too Big to Fail,” MintPress has revealed that Epstein’s activities — a sexual blackmail operation involving minors and connected to intelligence agencies — was one of many such operations that have taken place for decades, developing from the nexus forged between the CIA, organized crime and Israeli intelligence shortly after World War II.

As Part II of this series revealed, these sexual blackmail operations proliferated during the Iran-Contra affair, which involved this same dark

alliance between U.S./Israeli intelligence and organized crime. Though this series has thus far largely focused on the ties of Republican officials to those operations and associated crimes, the final installment of this series will focus on Democratic politicians, namely the Clinton family, and their ties to this same network as well as Jeffrey Epstein.

The Clintons' own involvement in Iran-Contra revolved around the covert activities at Arkansas' Mena Airport, which involved the CIA front company Southern Air Transport and occurred while Clinton was governor. Just a few years into the Clinton presidential administration, Leslie Wexner and Jeffrey Epstein would play a major role in Southern Air Transport's relocation to Columbus, Ohio, leading to concerns among top Ohio officials that both men were not only working with the CIA, but that Wexner's company, The Limited, sought to use the CIA-linked airline for smuggling.

During that same period of time, Epstein had already forged close ties to important Clinton White House officials and prominent Clinton donors like Lynn Forester de Rothschild and made several personal visits to the official presidential residence.

Some of these ties appear related to Epstein's shady financial activities, particularly involving currency markets and offshore tax havens — activities he began to perfect while working for prominent Iran-Contra figures in the early 1980s, several of whom were tied to the CIA-linked bank Bank of Credit and Commerce International (BCCI) and had known relationships with Israeli intelligence, namely the Mossad. The nature of Epstein's work for these individuals and other evidence strongly suggests that Epstein himself had a relationship with BCCI after leaving Bear Stearns and prior to the bank's collapse in 1991.

Of particular importance are Epstein's relationship to the Clinton Foundation and the alleged role of Epstein's Virgin Islands-based hedge fund and the Clinton Foundation in money laundering activity, a relationship still under investigation by MintPress.

It is this tale of intrigue that fully reveals the extent to which this decades-old alliance between organized crime, the CIA, and Israeli intelligence has corrupted and influenced politicians of both political parties, both through the use of sexual blackmail and through other means of coercion.

Far from being the work of a single intelligence agency or a single country, the power structure revealed by this network connected to Epstein is nothing less than a criminal enterprise that transcends nationality and is willing to use and abuse children in the pursuit of ever more power, wealth and control. Existing for decades and willing to use any means necessary to cover its tracks, this criminal racket has become so integrated into the levers of power, in the United States and well beyond, that it is truly too big to fail.

Iran Contra, Mena Airport and the Clintons

When one thinks back to the now-famous Iran-Contra scandal, names like Ronald Reagan, Oliver North and Barry Seal comes to mind, but former President Bill Clinton also played an outsized role in the scandal — using his home state of Arkansas, where he was then serving as governor, as a sort of rallying point for the CIA's U.S.-side of the Central American operation.

In fact, during Clinton's reign as governor a small town called Mena, nestled in the Ozark Mountains west of Arkansas' capital Little Rock, would be propelled into the national spotlight as a hub for drug and arms smuggling and the training of CIA-backed far-right militias.

Under the close watch of the CIA, then led by William Casey, the Mena Intermountain Regional Airport was used to stockpile and deliver arms and ammunition to the Nicaraguan Contras. The arms were sometimes exchanged for cocaine from South American cartels, which would then be sent back to Mena and used to fund the covert CIA operation.

Though efforts have been made to dismiss Clinton's role in the scandal, his direct intervention in the Contras' attempts to overthrow the Sandinista government of Nicaragua suggests Clinton had some sort of personal stake in the efforts and was unlikely aloof to the major smuggling operation taking place in his state while he had been governor. In fact, while governor, Clinton split with many other state governments in sending a contingency of the Arkansas National Guard to Honduras to train the Nicaraguan Contras on how to overthrow their Sandinista government. Clinton would also discuss his first-hand knowledge of the operation with now-Trump administration Attorney General William Barr.

Much of this channeling of both weapons and drugs was carried out by notorious drug smuggler and alleged CIA/DEA operative Barry Seal. According to the book *Whiteout: the CIA, Drugs and the Press* by Alexander Cockburn and Jeffrey St. Clair:

A federal investigation aided by the Arkansas State Police established that Barry Seal, a drug dealer working for the Medellin cartel as well as with the C.I.A. and the D.E.A., had his planes retrofitted at Mena for drug drops, trained pilots there and laundered his profits partly through financial institutions in Arkansas. Seal, at this time was in close contact with [Oliver] North, who acknowledged the relationship in his memoir. These were the years in which North was constructing his covert supply lines for the contras.”

Seal was known to use aircraft that belonged to the company Southern Air Transport and he also employed flight crews that worked for that same company. Southern Air Transport, formerly Air America, was once directly owned by the CIA and today is remembered for being a CIA front during Iran-Contra. Less known is the relationship between the CIA-linked airline and Leslie Wexner and his then-close associate Jeffrey Epstein, which will be discussed in detail later in this report.

Seal seemed to always operate with much less than six degrees of

separation from Clinton while the latter served as governor. In his 1999 confessional expose, *Cross-fire: Witness in the Clinton Investigation*, former Arkansas policeman turned personal driver and security guard for Bill Clinton, L.D. Brown, recounts how Clinton encouraged him to seek out a post at the CIA. Clinton allegedly went so far as to edit the essay Brown wrote for this employment application. The essay topic was drug smuggling in Central America. Upon receiving his application, the CIA put Brown in touch with none other than Barry Seal. Seal would later be gunned down in 1986 while serving six-months' probation for drug-smuggling charges.

Seal was not the only affiliate of Oliver North running a Contra-connected operation in Arkansas. Terry Reed, who had worked for North since 1983, claimed to have been put in touch with Seal by North and established a base just 10 miles north of Mena — in Nella, Arkansas — where “Nicaraguan Contras and other recruits from Latin American were trained in resupply missions, night landings, precision paradrops and similar maneuvers,” according to Cockburn and St. Clair. Reed further asserted that drug money was being laundered through Arkansas financial institutions.

After Clinton's half-brother Roger was busted for cocaine smuggling (Clinton would later pardon him while president) the CIA sought to move Contra operations out of Arkansas, hoping to put a damper on the increasingly public and sloppy Arkansas-based operation. According to Terry Reed in his book *Compromised: Clinton, Bush and the CIA*, co-written with John Cummings, a hushed meeting was held in a bunker at Camp Robinson in North Little Rock, Arkansas. During the meeting, William Barr, who represented himself as the emissary of then-CIA Director Bill Casey told Clinton:

The deal we made was to launder our money through your bond business but what we didn't plan on was you and your n\*\*\*\*r here start taking yourselves seriously and purposely shrinking our laundry.”

Barr chastised Clinton for his sloppy handling of the delicate operation and his half-brother's very public fall from grace. He would later tell Clinton, according to Reed,

‘Bill, you are Mr. Casey's fair-haired boy ... You and your state have been our greatest asset. Mr. Casey wanted me to pass on to you that unless you fuck up and do something stupid, you're No. 1 on the short list for a shot at the job that you've always wanted. You and guys like you are the fathers of the new government. We are the new covenant.’

Attempts to investigate Clinton's role in the Mena operations and more broadly in the Iran-Contra affair were allegedly axed by Clinton's own confidantes, who consistently denied he played a role in the scandal. According to the *Wall Street Journal*, former IRS investigator William Duncan teamed with Arkansas State Police Investigator Russell Welch in what became a decade-long battle to bring the matter to light. In fact, of the nine separate state and federal probes into the affair, all failed.

Duncan would later say of the investigations, “[They] were interfered with and covered up, and the justice system was subverted,” and a 1992 memo from Duncan to high-ranking members of the attorney general’s staff notes that Duncan was instructed “to remove all files concerning the Mena investigation from the attorney general’s office.” The attorney general, serving under George H. W. Bush, at that time was William Barr, who is currently attorney general under Trump.

#### The Bank of Crooks and Criminals International

Another Clinton connection to the CIA and the Iran-Contra affair runs through the family’s connection to Arkansas financier Jackson Stephens and the CIA-linked Bank of Credit and Commerce International (BCCI), which critics nicknamed the “Bank of Crooks and Criminals International.” Stephens was among the richest people in Arkansas and was also a major donor and backer of Ronald Reagan, George H.W. Bush and Bill Clinton. He also played a key role in the rise of Walmart.

Jackson Stephens and other members of the Stephens family bankrolled Bill Clinton’s rise to political prominence, contributing large sums of money to both Clinton’s gubernatorial and his later presidential campaigns. In addition, Worthen Bank, which was majority-owned by Stephens, provided Clinton’s first presidential campaign a \$3.5 million line of credit. In addition, Stephens’ many businesses were frequently represented by the Rose Law Firm, where Hillary Clinton was a partner.

A redacted FBI report from 1998 describes Stephens as having “lengthy and continuing ties to the Clinton administration and associates” and also discusses allegations that Stephens has been involved in the “illegal handling of campaign contributions to the Democratic National Party.”

BCCI had originally been founded by a group of bankers from Pakistan, though Newsweek later reported that CIA officials appeared to have been involved in the bank’s founding and that BCCI founder Agha Hasan Abedi had been encouraged by the CIA to found the bank after “the agency realized that an international bank could provide valuable cover for intelligence operations.” CIA documents that later surfaced during congressional hearings on the bank’s activities and related scandals stated that BCCI was directly involved in “money laundering, narco-financing, gunrunning and holding large sums of money for terrorist groups.”

#### BCCI cocaine and cash

Evidence in the case against BCCI shows cocaine seized from a warehouse and suitcases full of cash to be laundered. Photo | FLMD District Court

Though BCCI was known for its CIA links, Catherine Austin Fitts — former Assistant Secretary for Housing–Federal Housing Commissioner at HUD during the George H. W. Bush administration,

and investment banker with the firms Hamilton Securities Group and Dillon, Read & Co. — believes that those links went well beyond the CIA. Fitts — who was placed on the board of the BCCI subsidiary First American Bank following BCCI's collapse — told MintPress that, after reading through troves of documents regarding the bank's activities prior to its implosion, it was clear to her that there was “no way” its clandestine activities were carried on without the full knowledge of the Federal Reserve, specifically the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, and the White House.

BCCI also played a key role in the Iran-Contra affair and accounts of the bank were used to send payoffs to individuals linked to the scheme. Adnan Khashoggi, a key figure and intermediary in the scandal, used one BCCI account to move more than \$20 million related to illegal arms sales and BCCI created fake documentation, including checks signed by Oliver North, allowing the sale to go forward. The bank later, when its activities subsequently came under congressional scrutiny, claimed it had no records of these transactions.

In addition, BCCI appears to have been involved in the sex trafficking of underage girls, including girls that had not yet reached puberty. According to the report entitled “The BCCI Affair,” by then-U.S. Senators John Kerry (D-MA) and Hank Brown (R-CO), BCCI officials were alleged to have obtained leverage with powerful individuals, including prominent members of the ruling families of the United Arab Emirates (UAE), by providing them with young virgins.

The report (page 70) specifically states:

‘According to one U.S. investigator with substantial knowledge of BCCI's activities, some BCCI officials have acknowledged that some of the females provided some members of the Al-Nahyan family [one of the ruling families in the UAE] were young girls who had not yet reached puberty, and in certain cases, were physically injured by the experience. The official said that former BCCI officials had told him that BCCI also provided males to homosexual VIPs.’

BCCI was largely brought into the United States business community through the efforts of Jackson Stephens and Bert Lance, former budget director for Jimmy Carter, who assisted with BCCI's acquisition of First American Bank. The law firm involved in this effort was Arkansas' Rose Law Firm and it involved several of the firm's lawyers, including **Hillary Rodham Clinton**, Webster Hubbell and C.J. Giroir. Also involved in the effort was Clark Clifford, former Secretary of Defense under Lyndon B. Johnson, and Kamal Adham, former director general of Saudi intelligence.

One of the men added to the BCCI board after the acquisition of First American Bank was Robert Keith Gray, whom Newsweek described as often having “boasted of his close relationship with the CIA's William Casey; Gray used to say that before taking on a foreign client, he would

clear it with Casey.” As was discussed in Part II of this series, Gray was also an expert in homosexual blackmail operations for the CIA and was reported to have collaborated with Roy Cohn in those activities. Some of Gray’s clients at the powerful PR firm he led, Hill & Knowlton, included BCCI clients and Mossad-linked individuals, such as Adnan Khashoggi and Marc Rich.

While the Rose Law Firm was assisting BCCI’s entrance into the American financial system, it also represented the Stephens-owned financial services company, Stephens Inc., as well as the data-processing company Systematics Inc., which Stephens acquired in the late 1960s. According to James Norman in his book *The Oil Card: Global Economic Warfare in the 21st Century*, Systematics was “a primary vehicle or front company for the National Security Agency in the 1980s and early 1990s to market and implant bugged software in the world’s major money-center banks and clearinghouses as part of the Reagan/Bush ‘follow the money’ effort to break the Soviets.”

The late journalist Michael Ruppert asserted that this “bugged software” was none other than the Promis software, which both U.S. and Israeli intelligence had bugged in order to spy on intelligence and which had been marketed in part by Robert Maxwell, father of Jeffrey Epstein’s madam, Ghislaine Maxwell. Ruppert cited Systematics as “a primary developer of Promis for financial intelligence use.” Promis had originally been leased by Inslaw Inc., a small software company founded by Bill Hamilton, to the Department of Justice — which later stole it from Inslaw, forcing it to declare bankruptcy.

According to a 1995 document sent on behalf of Inslaw’s founders to then-independent Counsel Ken Starr that asked him to review Inslaw’s case, Systematics had “covertly implanted [software] into the computers of its bank customers” that allowed “allied intelligence agencies surreptitiously to track and monitor the flow of money through the banking system” and had done so at “the behest of the U.S. National Security Agency (NSA) and its partner in Israeli intelligence.” Inslaw also stated that the software was used by these same intelligence agencies in the “laundering of money, especially drug profits.”

Systematics also had a subsidiary in Israel that, according to a former Israeli intelligence officer, was operated by contractors for the Mossad and sold software to banks and telecommunications companies. According to Richardson’s letter, that Israeli subsidiary of Systematics also had a Massachusetts-based front company, which was partially owned by a former U.S. intelligence official.

Two partners in the Rose Law Firm who would later serve in the Clinton administration, **Vince Foster** and Webster Hubbell, acquired significant financial interests in Systematics through ownership in Alltel, which purchased Systematics in the early 1990s. The Hamiltons also provide considerable evidence that Foster’s distress prior to his death in 1993 appears to have been related to concerns about litigation

involving Systematics and the on-going litigation over Promis' theft.

BCCI itself was known to employ the Promis software after its theft by the DOJ; and one of its subsidiaries, First American Bank, also “filtered PROMIS money” — i.e., laundered the money generated from the sale of the stolen Promis software — according to the late journalist Danny Casolaro.

Casolaro had been investigating an international crime syndicate he termed “the Octopus” at the time of his death in 1991. Casolaro believed that this “Octopus” involved powerful individuals in the private and public sectors as well as the criminal underworld and that they were collectively responsible for some of the biggest scandals of the 1980s, including Iran-Contra, BCCI and the theft of the Promis software.

Casolaro had told friends and family that he was close to concluding his investigation and several people close to him had seen documents involving money transfers involving BCCI and the World Bank to people involved in these scandals, such as Earl Brian and Adnan Khashoggi. Casolaro went to Martinsburg, Virginia to meet with some sources to get the final piece of the puzzle and “bring back the head of the Octopus.” Two days after arriving in Martinsburg, Casolaro was found dead in his hotel room and his briefcase full of his research notes and evidence was missing. His death was ruled a suicide.

Casolaro crime scene

Crime scene photos show deep lacerations in Casolaro's arms

Many, including Casolaro's family, do not believe that Casolaro committed suicide. A week before his death, Casolaro told his brother he had been receiving death threats and the manner in which he died, deep slashes in his arms, was not consistent with Casolaro's well-known squeamishness around even minor amounts of blood. Speculation only grew following the FBI investigation, given that the FBI lied to Congress, pressured its own agents not to question whether it was a suicide and lost 90 percent of its files related to Casolaro's death — among other glaring inconsistencies.

In a 1994 letter provided to MintPress by Inslaw Inc., Inslaw lawyer Charles Work told then-Assistant Attorney General John Dwyer that one of Inslaw's confidential sources in government had stated that Casolaro had been injected with a substance that deadened his nerves from the neck down, explaining the apparent lack of struggle and that the substance used had come from the U.S. Army inventory. The person who had arranged Casolaro's final meeting before his death was a U.S. military intelligence officer named Joseph Cuellar.

The same year that Casolaro died, there were several other suspicious deaths involving people directly connected to the Promis scandal or involved in Casolaro's investigation of “the Octopus” — including Alan Standorf, one of Casolaro's sources; Robert Maxwell, father of Ghislaine Maxwell, Mossad operative, and salesman of the bugged

Promis software; and John Tower — the former Texas senator who assisted Maxwell in selling the bugged Promis software to the Los Alamos laboratories.

#### Jeffrey Epstein and “The Dirtiest Bank of All”

While the role Arkansas played in Iran-Contra is one aspect of the scandal that is often overlooked, so too is the key role played by Israeli intelligence-linked arms dealers and smugglers who would later be connected to powerful individuals in the Mega Group and Jeffrey Epstein, such as Marc Rich and Adnan Khashoggi.

One of the key players in the Iran-Contra affair was Saudi arms dealer Adnan Khashoggi, uncle of the slain Washington Post columnist Jamal Khashoggi. One lesser known fact about Adnan Khashoggi is that, at the time of his Iran-Contra dealings, he was working for the Israeli Mossad, according to former Mossad agent Victor Ostrovsky.

Ostrovsky, in his #1 New York Times bestseller “By Way of Deception,” notes that Khashoggi had been recruited by the Mossad years before and that his private jet had been fitted in Israel. In relation to Iran-Contra, Ostrovsky claims that it was a \$5 million bridge loan that Khashoggi provided that helped to overcome the lack of trust between Israel and Iran during the initial arms deals in the early 1980s, and thus his participation was critical to the success of the scheme.

According to journalist Vicky Ward, Adnan Khashoggi was a client of Jeffrey Epstein’s in the early 1980s, not long after Epstein’s departure from Bear Stearns in 1981. The reason Epstein left the bank remains murky. Though some former Bear Stearns employees claim he was fired, others — including Epstein himself — claimed that he resigned of his own volition.

Ward suggests that Epstein may have left the bank owing to a Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC) investigation into insider trading in a case that involved a tender offer placed by the Seagrams corporation for St. Joe Minerals Corp. Seagrams owner Edgar Bronfman, son of Meyer Lansky associate Samuel Bronfman and member of the Mega Group, had tipped off several investors and bankers of the coming tender offer. Epstein resigned from Bear Stearns the day after the SEC opened the case and later claimed he had left the company as a result of a relatively minor “Reg D” violation and rumors that he had an “illicit affair with a secretary.”

Yet, as Ward noted:

The SEC never brought any charges against anyone at Bear Stearns for insider trading in St. Joe, but its questioning seems to indicate that it was skeptical of Epstein’s answers. Some sources have wondered why, if he was such a big producer at Bear Stearns, he would have given it up over a mere \$2,500 fine.”

Regardless of the exact reason for Epstein’s sudden departure, it was immediately after he left the bank that “the details [of Epstein’s work

history] recede into shadow. A few of the handful of current friends who have known him since the early 1980s recall that he used to tell them he was a “bounty hunter,” recovering lost or stolen money for the government or for very rich people. He has a license to carry a firearm.”

Writing in Salon, a former friend of Epstein’s, Jesse Kornbluth, also stated that Epstein had claimed to be a “bounty hunter” for the rich and powerful:

**When we met in 1986, Epstein’s double identity intrigued me — he said he didn’t just manage money for clients with mega-fortunes, he was also a high-level bounty hunter. Sometimes, he told me, he worked for governments to recover money looted by African dictators. Other times those dictators hired him to help them hide their stolen money.” (emphasis added)**

One of Epstein’s clients after leaving Bear Stearns, per Ward’s sources, was the CIA/Mossad-linked Khashoggi at the very time that Khashoggi was involved in Iran-Contra, an operation involving both U.S. and Israeli intelligence. British journalist Nigel Rosser reported in January 2001 in the Evening Standard that Epstein had claimed that he was also working for the CIA during this same time period.

Since Epstein’s arrest, records of Rosser’s article have been scrubbed from British newspaper archives, including the Evening Standard’s own. However, MintPress independently confirmed with Bob Fittrakis, whom Rosser had interviewed for the article in question, that the article did allege that Epstein used to claim he worked for the CIA. In addition, other reports from the time period cited excerpts of Rosser’s article, including the reference to Epstein’s past claims of involvement with the CIA.

Specifically, Rosser’s article had included the following passage:

“He [Epstein] has a license to carry a concealed weapon, once claimed to have worked for the CIA, although he now denies it – and owns properties all over America. Once he arrived at the London home of a British arms dealer bringing a gift – a New York police-issue pump-action riot gun. ‘God knows how he got it into the country,’ a friend said.”

Though Epstein denied past connections to the CIA at the time Rosser’s article was published, it is worth mentioning that Robert Maxwell — father of Ghislaine Maxwell and long-time Mossad operative — also vehemently denied his now well-documented links to Israeli intelligence until his death. Furthermore, as will be shown later in this article, Epstein and his only known billionaire “client,” Leslie Wexner, would later forge a business relationship with the CIA front company Southern Air Transport and play a major role in the airline’s relocation to Columbus, Ohio in the mid-1990s. During that period, two prominent Ohio officials believed that both Epstein and Wexner were working with the CIA, according to Ohio-based journalist Bob Fittrakis.

Past claims and evidence of Epstein's involvement with the CIA, coupled with his time as a "shadowy" financial fixer for double-asset Khashoggi, strongly suggest that, whatever Epstein was doing for Khashoggi during this time, it likely involved BCCI. According to "The BCCI Affair" report, Khashoggi "acted as the middleman for five Iranian arms deals for the United States, financing a number of them through BCCI" and "served as the 'banker' for arms shipments as the undercover scheme developed." The report continued:

Khashoggi and [another Iran-Contra arms dealer Manucher] Ghorbanifer performed a central role for the U.S. government in connection with the Iran-Contra affair in operations that involved the direct participation of CIA personnel [and both Khashoggi and Ghorbanifer] banked at BCCI's offices in Monte Carlo and, for both, BCCI's services were essential as a means of providing short-term credit for sales from the U.S. through Israel to Iran."

Adnan Khashoggi Jeffrey Epstein

This connection is even more likely given the fact that Bear Stearns — Epstein's previous employer right up until he became a financial fixer for Khashoggi and other powerful people — also worked directly with BCCI during this period. Indeed, Bear Stearns served as a broker to BCCI, a fact that remained hidden until a lengthy court battle in the U.K. concluded in 2011 and forced the government's "Sandstorm Report" about BCCI's activities to unredacted the names of Bear Stearns and other institutions, individuals and countries that had done business with the CIA-linked bank.

**Furthermore, there is the additional fact that BCCI trafficked underage girls for sex as a means of obtaining favors from and gaining leverage over powerful individuals, something in which Epstein would later become deeply involved. As was shown in Part II of this series, several individuals who were running either sexual blackmail operations involving minors or child trafficking operations were connected to CIA front companies like BCCI, other organizations connected to the Iran-Contra scandal, and several individuals close to the Reagan White House.**

**The CIA director at the time, Bill Casey, was a close friend of Roy Cohn, who also ran the sexual blackmail operation involving underage boys out of Manhattan's Plaza Hotel, described in Part I of this series. According to Cohn's long-time secretary Christine Seymour, Casey was one of Cohn's most frequent callers.**

Another fact that further suggests that Epstein had connections to BCCI is that Epstein was known to have been close to other arms dealers of the period and BCCI was frequently used specifically for covert arms deals. After the bank's collapse in 1991, an article in Time magazine entitled "BCCI: The Dirtiest Bank of All" noted the following:

...[T]he CIA may have used B.C.C.I. as more than an undercover banker: U.S. agents collaborated with the

black network in several operations, according to a B.C.C.I. black-network “officer” who is now a secret U.S. government witness. Sources have told investigators that B.C.C.I. worked closely with Israel’s spy agencies and other Western intelligence groups as well, especially in arms deals.” (emphasis added)

One of the arms dealers that Epstein apparently knew quite well was the British arms dealer Sir Douglas Leese. Leese was involved in brokering the first of a series of controversial British arms deals that involved Khashoggi, known as the Al Yamamah Deal and allegedly involving bribery of members of the Saudi royal family and top Saudi officials. In addition to Khashoggi, several of those officials and royal family members had deep ties to BCCI.

Later iterations of that arms deal were allegedly brokered with the involvement of **Prince Charles of the British royal family**, and corruption investigations into Al Yamamah were later shut down by the efforts of **Tony Blair as well as Prince Andrew**. Leese is said to have spoken of Epstein’s “genius” and lack of morals when he introduced him to Steve Hoffenberg of Tower Financial, and soon after that introduction Hoffenberg hired Epstein.

Two years after BCCI’s fraud-driven collapse, Tower Financial imploded in 1993 in what is still considered to be one of the largest Ponzi schemes in American history. Hoffenberg later asserted in court that Epstein had been intimately involved in Tower’s shady financial practices and had called Epstein the “architect of the scam.” However, by the time Tower Financial had collapsed, Epstein was no longer working for the company. Despite Hoffenberg’s testimony and abundant evidence regarding Epstein’s role in the scheme, Epstein’s name was mysteriously dropped from the case.

Given that Epstein allegedly received his “sweetheart deal” in 2008 as a result of having “belonged to intelligence,” Epstein’s activities in the 1980s and early 1990s suggest that his ability to avoid charges in relation to the Tower Financial Ponzi scheme may have been for similar reasons.

Though Hoffenberg claims that he met Epstein through Leese, Epstein himself claimed that he had met the convicted fraudster through John Mitchell, former attorney general under Richard Nixon.

As was noted in Part II of this series, Mitchell was a “friend” of disgraced Washington lobbyist **Craig Spence, according to Spence before his fall from grace. Spence, for much of the 1980s, ran a sexual blackmail operation in D.C. involving underage boys and had taken some of those “call boys” on midnight tours of the White House that he said had been arranged by then-National Security Adviser Donald Gregg. Spence, after his trafficking and exploitation of minors was exposed, died under mysterious circumstances. His death was quickly labeled a suicide, not unlike Jeffrey Epstein’s.**

## With Epstein and Wexner's Help, "Spook Air" Finds a New Home

While the state of Arkansas became a hub for CIA activity during the Reagan years and the Iran-Contra scandal, another state appeared to take its place in the 1990s — Ohio. Just as Arkansas oligarch Jackson Stephens helped attract the CIA to his home state during Iran-Contra, it was also an Ohio oligarch and his close associate that helped attract the CIA to the Buckeye State. Those men were Leslie Wexner and Jeffrey Epstein, respectively.

In Part III of this series, MintPress detailed Wexner's alleged ties to organized crime and his links to the still unsolved homicide of Columbus, Ohio lawyer Arthur Shapiro. Shapiro, who was representing Wexner's company "The Limited" at the time of his death, was set to testify before a grand jury about tax evasion and his involvement with "questionable tax shelters." Columbus police described the Shapiro murder as "a Mafia 'hit'" and a suppressed police report implicated Wexner and his business associates as being involved in or benefiting from Shapiro's death, and as having links to prominent New York-based crime syndicates.

However, Wexner and The Limited also appear to have had a relationship with the CIA. In 1995, Southern Air Transport (SAT) — a well-known front company for the CIA — relocated from Miami, Florida to Columbus, Ohio. First founded in the late 1940s, SAT from 1960 until 1973 was directly owned by the CIA, which sought to use the company as a cover for covert operations. After 1973, the company was placed in private hands, although all of its subsequent owners would have CIA ties, including James Bastian, a former lawyer for the CIA, who owned SAT at the time of its relocation to Ohio.

SAT was intimately involved in the Iran-Contra affair, having been used to funnel weapons and drugs to and from the Nicaraguan Contras under the guise of delivering "humanitarian aid," while also sending American weapons to Israel that were then sold to Iran in violation of the U.S. arms embargo. In 1986 alone, SAT transported from Texas to Israel 90 tons of TOW anti-tank missiles, which were then sold to Iran by Israel and Mossad-linked intermediaries like Saudi arms dealer Adnan Khashoggi.

Even though the airline's CIA links were well known, Leslie Wexner's company, The Limited, sought to coax SAT to relocate its headquarters from Miami, Florida to Columbus, Ohio, a move that was realized in 1995. When Edmund James, president of James and Donohew Development Services, told the Columbus Dispatch in March 1995 that SAT was relocating to Columbus' Rickenbacker airfield, he stated that "Southern Air's new presence at Rickenbacker begins in April with two regularly scheduled 747 cargo flights a week from Hong Kong," citing SAT President William Langton. "By fall, that could increase to four a week. Negotiations are underway for flights out of Rickenbacker to the Far East...Much of the Hong Kong-to-Rickenbacker cargo will be for The Limited," Wexner's clothing company. "This is a big story for central

Ohio. It's huge, actually," James said at the time.

The day following the press conference, Brian Clancy, working as a cargo analyst with MergeGlobal Inc., told the Journal of Commerce that the reason for SAT's relocation to Ohio was largely the result of the lucrative Hong Kong-to-Columbus route that SAT would run for Wexner's company. Clancy specifically stated that the fact that "[The] Limited Inc., the nation's largest retailer, is based in Columbus ... undoubtedly contributed in large part to Southern Air's decision."

According to documents obtained by journalist Bob Fitrakis from the Rickenbacker Port Authority, Ohio's government also tried to sweeten the deal to bring SAT to Columbus in order to please powerful Ohio businessmen like Wexner. Orchestrated by Governor George Voinovich's then-Chief of Staff Paul Mifsud, the Rickenbacker Port Authority and the Ohio Department of Development created a package of several financial incentives, funded by Ohio taxpayers, to lure the airline to relocate to Ohio. The Journal of Commerce described the "generous package of incentives from the state of Ohio" as "including a 75 percent credit against its corporate tax liability for the next 10 years, a \$5 million low-interest loan, and a \$400,000 job-training grant." In 1996, then-SAT spokesman David Sweet had told Fitrakis that the CIA-linked airline had only moved to Columbus because "the deal [put together by the development department] was too good to turn down."

Though SAT had promised Ohio's government that it would create 300 jobs in three years, it quickly laid off numerous workers and failed to construct the maintenance facility it had promised, even though it had already accepted \$3.5 million in taxpayer funds for that and other projects. As the company's financial problems mounted, Ohio's government declined to recoup the millions in dollars it loaned the company, even after it was alleged that \$32 million in the bank account of Mary Bastian, the wife of SAT's owner and former CIA lawyer James Bastian, were actually company funds. On October 1, 1998, SAT filed for bankruptcy. It was the very same day that the CIA's Inspector General had published a comprehensive report on the airline's illicit involvement in drug trafficking.

Furthermore, Fitrakis noted that in addition to Wexner the other main figures who were key in securing SAT's relocation to Ohio were Alan D. Fiers Jr., a former chief of the CIA Central American Task Force, and retired Air Force Major General Richard Secord, head of air logistics for SAT's covert action in Laos between 1966 and 1968, while the company was still known as Air America. Secord was also the air logistics coordinator in the illegal Contra resupply network for Oliver North during Iran-Contra. **Fiers was one of the key individuals involved in Iran-Contra who was later pardoned by George H.W. Bush with the assistance of then-Attorney General Bill Barr. Barr — currently serving as attorney general in the Trump administration, and top of the chain of DOJ command in the investigation of Epstein's death in prison — has refused to recuse himself from the investigation into Epstein's network and his**

## recent death

Despite the involvement of these CIA-linked men, as well as the organized crime-linked Leslie Wexner, the then-president of SAT told the Columbus Dispatch that the airline was “no longer connected to the CIA.”

Notably, it was during this same time that Epstein exerted substantial control over Wexner’s finances; and, according to Fitrakis and his extensive reporting on Wexner from this period, it was Epstein who orchestrated logistics for Wexner’s business operations, including The Limited. As was revealed in the Arthur Shapiro murder file and in ties between SAT and The Limited, much of The Limited’s logistics involved figures and companies connected to organized crime and U.S. intelligence. It is also important to note that SAT was well-known for being a CIA front company prior to the efforts of Wexner et al. to bring the airline to Columbus, and that, a few years prior, Epstein himself had previously worked for intelligence-linked figures also involved in Iran-Contra, such as Adnan Khashoggi.

In addition, during this time period, Epstein had already begun to live in the now infamous New York penthouse that had first been purchased by Wexner in 1989. Wexner had apparently installed CCTV and recording equipment in an odd bathroom in the home after his purchase, and never lived in the home, as was noted in Part III of this series.

In an exclusive interview, Bob Fitrakis told MintPress that Epstein and Wexner’s involvement with SAT’s relocation to Ohio had caused suspicion among some prominent state and local officials that the two were working with U.S. intelligence. Fitrakis specifically stated that then-Ohio Inspector General David Strutz and then-Sheriff of Franklin County Earl Smith had personally told him that they believed that both Epstein and Wexner had ties to the CIA. These claims further corroborate what was first reported by Nigel Rosser in the Evening Standard that Epstein had claimed to have worked for the CIA in the past.

Fitrakis also told MintPress that Strutz had referred to SAT’s route between Hong Kong and Columbus on behalf of Wexner’s company The Limited as “the Meyer Lansky run,” as he believed that Wexner’s association with SAT was related to his ties to elements of organized crime that were connected to the Lansky-created National Crime Syndicate. In addition, Catherine Austin Fitts — the former investment banker and government official, who has extensively investigated the intersection of organized crime, black markets, Wall Street and the government in the U.S. economy — was told by an ex-CIA employee that Wexner was one of five key managers of organized crime cash flows in the United States.

**As this series has noted in previous reports, Meyer Lansky was a pioneer of sexual blackmail operations and was deeply connected to both U.S. intelligence and Israel’s Mossad. Furthermore, many**

**members of the so-called Mega Group, which Wexner co-founded, had direct ties to the Lansky crime syndicate.**

Marc Rich's Pardon and Israel's "Leverage" over Clinton

Another shadowy figure with connections to the Mega Group, Mossad, U.S. intelligence and organized crime is the "fugitive financier" Marc Rich, whose pardon during the last days of the Clinton White House is both well-known and still mired in controversy years after the fact.

Marc Rich was a commodities trader and hedge fund manager best known for founding the commodity trading and mining giant Glencore and for doing business with numerous dictatorships, often in violation of sanctions. He worked particularly closely with Israel and, according to Haaretz:

'In the years after the 1973 Yom Kippur War and the ensuing global Arab oil embargo, a period when nobody wanted to sell oil to Israel, for almost 20 years Rich was the main source of the country's oil and energy needs.'

It was that trading on Israel's behalf that would ultimately lead to Rich being charged in 1983 for violating the U.S. oil embargo on Iran by selling Iranian oil to Israel. Rich was also charged with tax evasion, wire fraud, racketeering and several other crimes.

Haaretz also noted that Rich's businesses were "a source of funding for secret financial arrangements" and that "his worldwide offices, according to several reliable sources, frequently served Mossad agents, with his consent." Rich had more direct ties to the Mossad as well. For instance, his foundation — the Rich Foundation — was run by the former Mossad agent Avner Azulay. Rich was also friendly with prominent Israel politicians, including former Prime Ministers Menachem Begin and Ehud Barak, and was a frequent provider of "services" for Israeli intelligence, services he freely volunteered.

Photo: Marc Rich Jeffrey Epstein

Marc Rich, right, is pictured with Israel's Shimon Peres in a photo from Mark Daneil Ammann's "The King of Oil."

[See photo on original text; link is provided below.]

According to Rich's biographer, Daniel Ammann, Rich also fed information to U.S. intelligence but declined to give specifics. "He did not want to tell with whom he cooperated within the U.S. authorities or which branch of the U.S. government he supplied with intelligence," Ammann said in an interview with the Daily Beast.

One clue as to the nature of Rich's relationship to U.S. intelligence is his apparent ties to BCCI. "The BCCI Affair" report mentions Rich as a person to investigate in relation to the bank and states:

BCCI lending to Rich in the 1980s amounted to tens of millions of dollars. Moreover, Rich's commodities firms were used by BCCI in connection with BCCI's involvement in U.S. guarantee programs through the Department of Agriculture. The nature and extent of Rich's relationship with BCCI requires further investigation."

Rich was also deeply tied to the Mega Group, as he was one of the main donors to the Birthright Israel charity along with Mega Group co-founder Charles Bronfman and Mega Group member Michael Steinhardt. Steinhardt was particularly close to Rich, first meeting the commodities trader in the 1970s and then managing \$3 million for Rich, Rich's then-wife Denise, and Rich's father-in-law from the early 1980s to the mid-1990s through his hedge fund. In the late 1990s, Steinhardt would enlist other Mega Group members, such as Edgar Bronfman, in the effort to settle the criminal charges against Rich, which eventually came to pass with Clinton's controversial pardon in 2001. Steinhardt claimed to have come up with the idea of a presidential pardon for Rich in late 2000.

Rich's pardon was controversial for several reasons, and many mainstream outlets asserted that it "reeked of payoff." As the New York Post noted in 2016, in the run-up to the presidential pardon the financier's ex-wife Denise had donated \$450,000 to the fledgling Clinton Library and "over \$1 million to Democratic campaigns in the Clinton era." In addition, Rich had hired high-powered lawyers with links to powerful individuals in both the Democratic and Republican parties as well as the Clinton White House, including Jack Quinn, who has previously served as general counsel to the Clinton administration and as former chief of staff to Vice President Al Gore.

However, per Clinton's own words and other supporting evidence, the main reason behind the Rich pardon was the heavy lobbying from Israeli intelligence, Israeli politicians and members of the Mega Group like Steinhardt, with the donations from Denise Rich and Quinn's access to the president likely sweetening the deal.

Among the most ardent lobbyists for Rich's pardon were then-Israeli Prime Minister Ehud Barak, former Prime Minister Shimon Peres, then-Mayor of Jerusalem Ehud Olmert, then-former Foreign Minister Shlomo Ben-Ami and former Director of the Mossad Shabtai Shavit. According to Haaretz, Barak was so adamant that Clinton pardon Marc Rich that he was heard shouting at the president on at least one occasion. Former adviser to Barak, Eldad Yaniv, claimed that Barak had shouted that the pardon was "important ... Not only from the financial aspect, but also because he helped the Mossad in more than one instance."

The Israel lobbying effort had considerable help from Mega Group member Michael Steinhardt as well as Abe Foxman of the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), which was at the time heavily funded by Mega Group members, including Ronald Lauder and Edgar Bronfman.

There has been speculation for years that Clinton's decision to pardon Rich may have been the result of "leverage" or blackmail that Israel had

acquired on the then-president's activities. As was noted in Part III of this report, the Mossad-linked "Mega" spy scandal broke in 1997, whereby Israeli intelligence had been targeting Clinton's effort to broker a peace agreement between Israel and Palestine and had sought to go to "Mega," likely a reference to the Mega Group, to obtain a sensitive document.

In addition, Israel is known to have acquired phone conversations between Clinton and Monica Lewinsky before their affair was made public. Author Daniel Halper — relying on on-the-record interviews with former officials and hundreds of pages of documents compiled in the event that Lewinsky took legal action against Clinton — determined that Benjamin Netanyahu told Clinton that he had obtained recordings of the sexually-tinged phone conversations during the Wye Plantation talks between Israel and Palestine in 1998. Netanyahu attempted to use this information to get Clinton to pardon convicted Israeli spy Jonathan Pollard. Clinton considered pardoning Pollard but decided against it after CIA Director George Tenet threatened to resign if the pardon was given.

Investigative journalist and author Gordon Thomas had made similar claims years prior and asserted that the Mossad had obtained some 30 hours of phone-sex conversations between Lewinsky and Clinton and used them as leverage. In addition, a report in Insight magazine in May 2000 claimed that Israeli intelligence had "penetrated four White House telephone lines and was able to relay real-time conversations on those lines from a remote site outside the White House directly to Israel for listening and recording."

Those phone taps apparently went well beyond the White House, as revealed by a December 2001 investigative report by Carl Cameron for FOX News. According to Cameron's report:

Israeli telecommunications company Amdocs helped Bell Atlantic install new telephone lines in the White House in 1997...[and] a senior-level employee of Amdocs had a separate T1 data phone line installed from his base outside of St. Louis that was connected directly to Israel...

Investigators are looking into whether the owner of the T1 line had a 'real time' capacity to intercept phone calls from both the White House and other government offices around Washington, and sustained the line for some time, sources said. Sources familiar with the investigation say FBI agents on the case sought an arrest warrant for the St. Louis employee but [Clinton] Justice Department officials quashed it."

According to journalist Chris Ketcham:

[Both Amdocs and Verint Inc. (formerly Comverse Infosys)] are based in Israel — having arisen to prominence from that country's cornering of the information technology market — and are heavily funded by the Israeli government, with connections

to the Israeli military and Israeli intelligence...

The companies' operations, sources suggest, have been infiltrated by freelance spies exploiting encrypted trapdoors in Verint/Amdocs technology and gathering data on Americans for transfer to Israeli intelligence and other willing customers (particularly organized crime)."

Given the extent of phone tapping of the U.S. government by Israeli intelligence-linked companies and Netanyahu's previous use of intercepted phone calls to pressure Clinton to pardon Jonathan Pollard, it is entirely reasonable to speculate that some other trove of intercepted communications could have been used to push Clinton to pardon Rich in the final hours of his presidency.

**Also notable is the fact that several figures who heavily lobbied Clinton over the Rich pardon had ties to Epstein, who also had ties to Israeli intelligence and Israeli intelligence-linked tech companies, as discussed in Part III of this series. For example, Ehud Barak, a close friend and business associate of Epstein, and Shimon Peres, who introduced Barak to Epstein, were the major players in convincing Clinton to pardon Marc Rich.**

Furthermore, as will be shown in a subsequent section of this report, **Jeffrey Epstein had developed ties with the Clinton administration beginning in 1993 and those ties expanded, particularly in 1996, when Epstein's intelligence-linked sexual blackmail operation was underway. Clinton would later fly on Epstein's infamous private jet, nicknamed the "Lolita Express," and Epstein would later donate to the Clinton Foundation and claim to have played a key role in the creation of the Clinton Global Initiative.**

In addition to the role of figures close to Epstein in securing Rich's pardon, Epstein himself appeared to share some level of connection with Rich's former business partners. For instance, Felix Posen — who ran Rich's London operations for years and whom Forbes described as "the architect of Rich's immensely profitable but suddenly very controversial business with the Soviet Union" — appears in Epstein's book of contacts. In addition, Epstein's offshore structured investment vehicle (SIV), Liquid Funding, has the same attorney and director as several Glencore entities: Alex Erskine of the law firm Appleby.

The significance of that connection, however, is unclear, given that Erskine was connected to a total of 274 offshore entities at the time of the "Paradise Papers" leak in 2014. Catherine Austin Fitts told MintPress that it could suggest that Epstein's Liquid Funding — 40 percent of which had been owned by Bear Stearns, and which may have received a "secret" bail-out from the Federal Reserve — is part of the same shadow economy "syndicate" as Glencore.

This possibility merits further investigation, given that Glencore is partially owned by British financier Nathaniel Rothschild, whose father,

Jacob Rothschild, is on the board of advisers of Genie Energy, which includes Michael Steinhardt as well as several alleged associates of Epstein, such as Bill Richardson and Larry Summers. In addition, Nathaniel Rothschild's cousin by marriage, Lynn Forester de Rothschild, is a long-time associate of Jeffrey Epstein with considerable ties to the New York City "Roy Cohn machine." Marc Rich had long-standing ties to the Rothschild family, going back to the early 1970s when he began commodity trading at Philipp Brothers.

Lynn Forester de Rothschild's surprising interest in Epstein

After Epstein's arrests first in 2007 and then again last month, numerous media reports emerged detailing the links between Epstein and Clinton, with most asserting that they had met not long after Clinton left office in 2001 and, as recently mentioned, issued the controversial pardon of Marc Rich.

Those reports claimed that the Epstein-Clinton relationship had been facilitated by Epstein's long-time girlfriend and alleged madam Ghislaine Maxwell. However, documents obtained from the Clinton presidential library have revealed that the ties between Epstein and Clinton date back years earlier and were facilitated by powerful individuals who have largely evaded scrutiny in connection with the Epstein case.

One major player who has been largely overlooked in bringing Epstein and the Clintons together is Lynn Forester de Rothschild. Notably, Forester de Rothschild has long been connected to neoconservative Reagan era officials — the Lewis Rosenstiel/Roy Cohn network described in Parts 1 and 2 of this series, as well as the Mega Group, which was detailed in Part 3 of this series.

Lynn Forester de Rothschild became involved in the world of Democratic Party politics in the late 1970s when she worked on the 1976 campaign of hawkish Senator Daniel Patrick Moynihan (D-NY) alongside now-notorious neoconservatives like Elliott Abrams, who would go on to play an important role in the Iran-Contra affair during the Reagan era and later serve in the State Department under Trump. She was also introduced to her second husband, Evelyn de Rothschild, by Henry Kissinger at a Bilderberg conference. Several of the individuals connected to the Mega Group and the Mossad-linked media mogul Robert Maxwell — including Mark Palmer, Max Fisher and John Lehman — were one-time aides or advisers to Henry Kissinger.

Before marrying into the Rothschild family in 2000, Lynn had previously been married to Andrew Stein, a major figure in New York Democratic politics, with whom she had two sons. Andrew's brother, James Finkelstein, married Cathy Frank, the granddaughter of Lewis Rosenstiel, the mob-linked businessman who ran a sexual blackmail operation exploiting underage boys, as was discussed in Part 1 of this series. Rosenstiel's protege Roy Cohn was the lawyer for Cathy Frank and James Finkelstein and it was at their behest that Cohn attempted to trick a nearly comatose Rosenstiel to into naming Cohn, Frank and

Finkelstein the executors and trustees of his estate, valued at \$75 million (more than \$334 million in today's dollars).

According to the New Yorker, Lynn Forester de Rothschild requested "financial help" from none other than Jeffrey Epstein in 1993 during her divorce from Andrew Stein.

As far as Forester de Rothschild's ties to the Mega Group go, she is currently on the board of directors of Estee Lauder companies, which was founded and is still owned by the family of Ronald Lauder — a member of the Mega Group, a former Reagan official, a family friend of Roy Cohn, and the alleged source of Jeffrey Epstein's now-infamous Austrian passport. In addition, Forester de Rothschild also partnered with Matthew Bronfman — son of Mega Group member Edgar Bronfman and grandson of Samuel Bronfman, who had close ties to Meyer Lansky — in creating the investment advisory firm Bronfman E.L. Rothschild LP.

It is unclear when Lynn Forester de Rothschild first met Jeffrey Epstein, but she was one of his leading advocates and had the ear of then-President Bill Clinton in the early 1990s, speaking to Clinton specifically about Epstein during her "fifteen seconds of access" with the president and also introducing Epstein to lawyer Alan Dershowitz in 1996.

### **Clinton Rothschild**

Photo: Living History by Hilary Clinton Book Party Hosted Lynn Forester and Evelyn De Rothschild pose with Bill and Hilary Clinton at the Kensington Palace in London.

Forester de Rothschild is a long-time associate of the Clintons and has been a major donor to both Bill and Hillary Clinton since 1992. Their ties were so close that Forester de Rothschild spent the first night of her honeymoon at the Lincoln Bedroom in the White House while Clinton was president. Furthermore, a leaked email between Forester de Rothschild and Hillary Clinton saw Clinton request "penance" from Forester de Rothschild for asking Tony Blair to accompany Clinton on official business while she was secretary of state, preventing Blair from making a planned social visit to Forester de Rothschild's home in Aspen, Colorado. Humbly requesting forgiveness is not something Hillary Clinton is known for, given that her former bodyguard once said she could "make Richard Nixon look like Mahatma Gandhi."

In 1995, Forester de Rothschild, then a member of Clinton's National Information Infrastructure Advisory Council, wrote the following to then-President Clinton:

Dear Mr. President: It was a pleasure to see you recently at Senator Kennedy's house. There was too much to discuss and too little time. Using my fifteen seconds of access to discuss Jeffrey Epstein and currency stabilization, I neglected to talk to you about a topic near and dear to my heart. Namely,

affirmative action and the future.”

Forester de Rothschild then states that she had been asked to prepare a memo on behalf of George Stephanopoulos, former Clinton communications director and currently a broadcast journalist with ABC News. Stephanopoulos attended a dinner party hosted by Epstein at his now infamous Manhattan townhouse in 2010 after Epstein’s release from prison for soliciting sex from a minor.

While it is unknown what Forester de Rothschild discussed with Clinton regarding Epstein and currency stabilization, a potential lead may lie in the links of both Forester de Rothschild and Epstein to Deutsche Bank. Journalist Vicky Ward reported in 2003 that Epstein boasted of “skill at playing the currency markets ‘with very large sums of money’” and he appears to have done much of this through his long-standing relationship with Deutsche Bank.

The New York Times reported last month:

[Epstein] appears to have been doing business and trading currencies through Deutsche Bank until just a few months ago, according to two people familiar with his business activities. But as the possibility of federal charges loomed, the bank ended its client relationship with Mr. Epstein. It is not clear what the value of those accounts was at the time they were closed.”

In the case of Forester de Rothschild, she served as an advisor to the Deutsche Bank Microfinance Consortium for several years and is currently a board member of the Alfred Herrhausen Society of International Dialogue of Deutsche Bank.

The same year that Forester de Rothschild made the above-noted comments to Bill Clinton about Jeffrey Epstein, Epstein attended another Clinton fundraiser, hosted by Ron Perelman at his personal home, that was very exclusive, as the guest list included only 14 people.

The evolution of the Epstein-Clinton relationship

Even before Forester de Rothschild’s 1995 meeting with Clinton, Epstein was already an established Clinton donor. Records obtained by the Daily Beast revealed that **Epstein had donated \$10,000 to the White House Historical Association and attended a Clinton donor reception alongside Ghislaine Maxwell as early as 1993.**

The Daily Beast suggests that Bill Clinton’s long-time friend from his college days, A. Paul Prospero, was the facilitator of that early relationship, as Prospero had a decades-long relationship with Epstein and even visited Epstein at least 20 times while he was in jail in 2008. Prospero was intimately involved with the 1993 fundraiser for the White House Historical Association noted above.

**The relationship between Epstein and Clinton would continue well**

**after Clinton left office in 2001, a fact well-documented by Bill Clinton's now-infamous flights on Epstein's (recently sold) private jet — often referred to as the "Lolita Express." Clinton flew on the Lolita Express no less than 26 times in the early 2000s according to flight logs. On some of those flights, Clinton was accompanied by his Secret Service detail but he was unaccompanied on other flights.**

**Arguably the most infamous flight taken by Clinton on Epstein's jet was a lengthy trip to Africa, where actor Kevin Spacey, who has also been accused of raping minors; Ghislaine Maxwell; and Ron Burkle, a billionaire friend of Clinton's who has been accused of soliciting the services of "super-high-end call girls," were also present. Clinton specifically requested that Epstein make his jet available for the trip well in advance, with Doug Band as the intermediary. President Donald Trump, also a friend of Epstein, is said to have flown on the plane but appears only once on flight logs.**

In addition to flights, an Epstein-run foundation gave \$25,000 to the Clinton Foundation according to the 2006 filing tax return of Epstein's former charity, the C.O.U.Q. Foundation. Notably, Epstein's lawyers, Alan Dershowitz among them, claimed in 2007 that Epstein had been "part of the original group that conceived the Clinton Global Initiative, which is described as a project 'bringing together a community of global leaders to devise and implement innovative solutions to some of the world's most pressing challenges.'"

Before the associations between Epstein and the Clinton White House in the early 1990s were made public, Ghislaine Maxwell was thought to have been the bridge between Epstein and the Clinton family because of her close relationship to the family. However, the close relationship between Maxwell and the Clintons appears to have developed in the 2000s, with Politico reporting that it began after Bill Clinton left office. Clinton associate Doug Band was also reportedly friendly to Maxwell, appearing at an exclusive dinner party she hosted at her residence in New York in 2005. Maxwell later became particularly close to Chelsea Clinton, vacationing with Chelsea in 2009 and attending her wedding a year later. Maxwell was also associated with the Clinton Global Initiative at least up until 2013.

Other close Clinton associates and officials in the early 1990s also had notable relationships with Jeffrey Epstein, including Mark Middleton, who was a special assistant to Clinton Chief of Staff Mack McClarty beginning in 1993, and met with Epstein on at least three occasions in the White House during the early Clinton years. In addition, White House social secretary under Clinton, Ann Stock, appears in Epstein's "little black book" as does Doug Band, once referred to by New York Magazine as "Bill Clinton's bag carrier, body man, fixer, and all-purpose gatekeeper." Band also appears several times in the flight logs of Epstein's private jet.

Epstein was also associated with both Bill Richardson, former ambassador to the UN and former secretary of energy under Clinton, and Larry Summers, secretary of the treasury under Clinton. Both Richardson and Summers sit on the advisory board of controversial energy company Genie Energy, alongside CIA director under Clinton, James Woolsey; Roy Cohn associate and media mogul, Rupert Murdoch; Mega Group member Michael Steinhardt; and Lord Jacob Rothschild. Genie Energy is controversial primarily for its exclusive rights to drill in the Israeli-occupied Golan Heights. Bill Richardson also has ties to Lynn Forester de Rothschild as she was on the Secretary of Energy's Advisory Board while Richardson was secretary of energy.

**Bill Richardson appears to be among the Clinton era officials closest to Jeffrey Epstein, having personally visited Epstein's New Mexico ranch and been the recipient of Epstein donations of \$50,000 to his 2002 and 2006 gubernatorial campaigns. Richardson gave Epstein's donation in 2006 to charity after allegations against Epstein were made public. Richardson was also accused in recently released court documents of engaging in sex with Epstein's underage victims, an allegation that he has denied.**

The Jeffrey Epstein scandal: A post-mortem

In 1990, Danny Casolaro began his fateful one-year investigation of "the Octopus," an investigation that played no small role in his untimely death. Shortly after he was found lifeless in a hotel bathtub, Casolaro's friend Lynn Knowles was threatened and told the following: "What Danny Casolaro was investigating is a business. Anyone who asks too many questions will end up dead."

Nearly thirty years later, that same "Octopus" and its "business" remains with us and has become ever more wrapped around the levers of power — particularly in the worlds of government, finance and intelligence.

This MintPress investigative series has endeavored to show the nature of this network and how the world of "the Octopus" is the same world in which Jeffrey Epstein and his predecessors — Craig Spence, Edwin Wilson and Roy Cohn among them — operated and profited. It is a world where all that matters is the constant drive to accumulate ever more wealth and ever more power and to keep the racket going at all costs.

While this network has long been able to ensure its success through the use of sexual blackmail, often acquired by the unconscionable exploitation of children, it has also been a driving force behind many other ills that plague our world and it goes far beyond human and child trafficking. Indeed, many of the figures in this same sordid web have played a major role in the illicit drug and weapons trades, the expansion of for-profit prisons, and the endless wars that have claimed an untold number of lives across the world, all the while enriching many of these same individuals.

There is no denying that such a network is “too big to fail.” Yet, fail it must — otherwise this decades-long cycle of abuse, murder and fraud will continue unabated, destroying and taking even more lives in the process.

Though this report marks the end of MintPress’ series on Jeffrey Epstein and the network of which he was part, this is not the end of MintPress’ work on the case. Several spin-offs — investigating the real reasons why Epstein was arrested in July; his connections to money laundering and the intelligence “black budget;” and his network’s connections to child trafficking in other countries, particularly the U.K. — are already in the works and will appear in Mint Press over the next few weeks.

<https://www.mintpressnews.com/genesis-jeffrey-epstein-bill-clinton-relationship/261455/>

## **Caligula like?**

And to think, Hillary Clinton, the proto-type scion of feminism was up to her eyeballs in all this, and actually won the popular vote to become president.

There is no doubt that the mainstream press in the US and Europe has betrayed the western world and is 100% in bed with the most lurid of rapists and mass-murderers in history that for the most part pose as “Christians,” supported by smaller percentages of “Jewish,” “Muslim” and “Hindu” tyrants and dictators.

Contrary to the conclusions of the above article there are thousands of spin-off investigations that need to be done. For example, the “suicide” of Vince Foster. A huge number of suspicious suicides surrounded the Clintons. In fact Vince Foster was in the same kindergarten class as President Clinton. Compared to then President Clinton Vince Foster was a veritable saint, not perfect perhaps but relatively very clean. Vince Foster was a handsome man and he had a beautiful wife. Whatever the facts may be, for many that case is far from closed.

<http://www.fbicover-up.com/dreyfus/dreyfus1.htm>

<http://www.fbicover-up.com/dreyfus/dreyfus2.htm>

<http://www.fbicover-up.com/dreyfus/dreyfus3.htm>

America's Dreyfus Affair. Failure of the Public Trust. FBIcover-up.com (November 27, 1996). Retrieved on 10 September 2019. “

“...Shortly after that article came out I was told by an acquaintance of mine who used to work for the CIA-contract Mitre Corporation that Mitre had installed the security equipment at the White House and that their surveillance cameras were, as one might expect, state of the art. “They could tell you how close the driver of a car had shaven when he drove in the gate in the morning,” he said. It had intrigued me that with everyone wondering where Vince had gone after he left the White House proper, no one had ever raised the question of when the surveillance videos showed him leaving the White House grounds or whether they showed him leaving the grounds alive at all. I passed the word on to Ruddy and asked if he might look into it. A week or so later he came back to me with the incredible story that his White House source had told him that

there were no such surveillance cameras, that Clinton had found that they cramped his carousing style and he had had them removed. I relayed that word to my acquaintance, who simply shook his head in disbelief.

Upon further reflection, the failure of the Park Police or the FBI to interview on the record anyone minding either of the gates to the White House compound or the exits of the Old Executive Office Building that Foster would have had to use to leave the White House compound, as opposed to the White House, itself, is as telling as the failure to consult the surveillance record. Taken together they strongly suggest that Foster, in fact, never left the White House compound alive on July 20, 1993, and the investigators know it. Ruddy's lack of interest in these matters, in fact, his apparent fabrication to steer me away from them, is, in retrospect, at least as telling. It is also reminiscent of the apparent fabrication by Paul Gigot that a handwriting expert hired by the Wall Street Journal had examined the torn-up note "found" in Foster's briefcase and had pronounced it authentic....

<http://www.fbcover-up.com/dreyfus/dreyfus5.htm>

Kavanaugh Sabotaged Vince Foster Probe

<https://blogs.timesofisrael.com/kavanaugh-sabotaged-vince-foster-probe/>

Here are a few of the base arguments which imply Foster's death was a premeditated homicide :

FBI Director William Sessions was summarily fired by President Bill Clinton one day before Foster's death. The FBI, which would have been the lead agency to investigate the death of the highest ranking Executive Branch official since the assassination of John F. Kennedy, was in a state of flux and confusion.[9]

Webster Hubbell is quoted at the time as saying "Don't believe a word you hear. It's not suicide. It couldn't have been." [10]

Botched investigation and autopsy.[11]

One such theory is that Foster was lured to a secret apartment referenced severally by a female White House intern with brownish-blond hair for sex.[12] And that either at that location or elsewhere he was executed, with a smokeless ball powder low velocity bullet below the jaw line on his right side, leaving the bullet within the cranium.[13] Another bullet was fired into his mouth, to make it appear as suicide, and his body transported to Fort Marcy Park where the federal Park Service would have jurisdiction, not the local DC police homicide unit.

There is no video record of Vince Foster leaving the White House alive on the night of his death.[14]

[https://www.conservapedia.com/Vince\\_Foster#it\\_was\\_homicide...](https://www.conservapedia.com/Vince_Foster#it_was_homicide...)

Also see:

<https://www.archives.gov/files/research/kavanaugh/releases/docid-70105838.pdf>

Though the vast majority of the mainstream and even “alternative” news concludes it was a suicide based on depression, many don’t believe it. Key clues include articles published at that time asserting that then President Clinton “made a pass” at Vince Foster’s wife. No doubt she would deny it now, and it appears the Internet has been scrubbed clean of this, but many people remember such things and then President Clinton inspired anything but trust and confidence in those with any sense of morality.

### **Caligula?**

Was Bill Clinton a rapist? Just ask Juanita Broadrick.

There are serious rape allegations against both William Clinton and President Trump.

<https://thehill.com/homenews/administration/449866-george-conway-says-new-rape-allegation-against-trump-is-more-credible>

These are above and beyond whatever may have transpired between them and Jeffery Epstein and whoever else. Caligulas? Rapists? Murderers?

Commanders-in-Chiefs of the dictators around the world and purveyors of mass murder and rape around the world. White fake Christians and terrorists.

<https://gawker.com/flight-logs-put-clinton-dershowitz-on-pedophile-billio-1681039971>

<https://www.thecut.com/2019/07/jeffrey-epstein-lolita-express.html>

<https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2019-07-08/if-you-flew-the-lolita-express-the-feds-want-to-talk-to-you>

<https://www.insider.com/famous-people-flown-jeffrey-epsteins-private-plane-lolita-express-2019-7>

<https://www.businessinsider.com/e-jean-carroll-accuses-trump-sexual-assault-2019-6?IR=T>

And a lot, lot more.

Caligulas?

Why is all this only coming out now?

Terror.

The USA has dictators all over the world, Africa, Asia, Latin America. Their supply of sex slaves is virtually infinite.

But the greatest dictatorship of all? The Deep State of the USA.

Can the FBI do a real investigation?

No.

It will be whitewashed. Maybe a few wrists slapped. Nothing can endanger the image of the American presidency. As Bill Clinton famously said: “It’s the economy stupid!”

And the slavery will continue until the American public wakes, demands the Supreme Court reverse its decision in Citizens United vs. FEC, reverses the appeals court decision in SpeechNow.org v. FEC and breaks up the mainstream news cartels that so completely bamboozles the American public. Then, maybe the wars can end, there will be no need

for American puppet dictators around the world, and the end of this cursed fake Christian rampage of genocides and mass rapes can end.

<https://www.opensecrets.org/orgs/totals.php?id=D000065605&cycle=2018>

<https://www.opensecrets.org/lobby/indusclient.php?id=W05>

<https://www.opensecrets.org/news/2011/07/gods-lobbyists/>

<https://www.opensecrets.org/dark-money/top-donors>

<https://www.splcenter.org/fighting-hate/extremist-files/group/alliance-defending-freedom>

Alliance Defending Freedom has an extremely shady network of thousands of attorneys

ADF's network of allied attorneys and Blackstone Legal Fellows affects policy at all levels of government, Kayla Gogarty, 05/14/19

<https://www.mediamatters.org/alliance-defending-freedom/alliance-defending-freedom-has-extremely-shady-network-thousands>

Given the ADF's very conservative agenda, perhaps they should really hook up with the Taliban as they share many core values. Oops! It was the deep state that created the Taliban in the first place. Fortunately, it appears the Europeans are starting to see through the morass of corruption and veneer of pseudo "Christian" rationalizations.

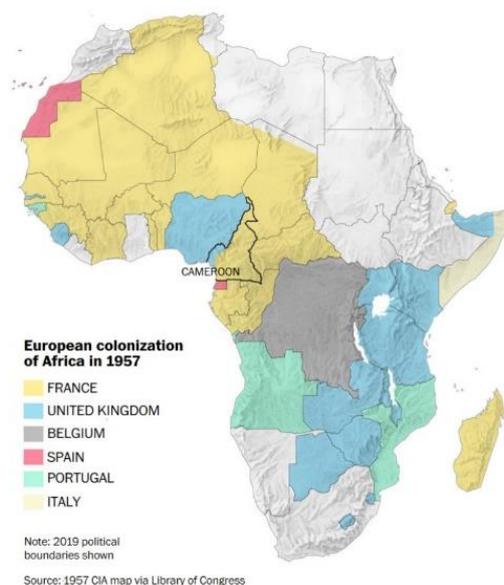
## Chapter 4 Francafrique

### A literature review and statistical analysis of historic and contemporary policies and practices perpetuating French neo-colonialism and neo-crusades in the Sahel region of Africa

#### Summary

Neo-Colonialism is a relatively well-known concept though most people don't really understand the specific details as to how it is implemented. This paper examines those details - the economic and military mechanisms of neo-colonialism in conjunction with another aspect of that combined process herein dubbed "Neo-Crusading," which thus far has effectively and conveniently "slipped under the radar" of the western mainstream press and even the alternative press. Statistical data is provided and analyzed to support the belief that "neo-crusading" is a significant part of the neo-colonial process in 14 participating CFA franc scheme nations in Western Africa as demonstrated by correlations between UNDP development data and relative percentages of Muslims and Christians in the participating nations. The four most developed of the 14 nations studied have high percentages of Christians in those nations, above 50% whereas four of the five least developed nations in the 14 participating CFA franc scheme countries have high percentages of Muslims in those nations, above 50% with three of those four Muslim countries being natural resource rich countries (Niger, Chad & Mali). Market fluctuations in oil prices alone cannot explain why Niger is according to UNDP figures the single least developed country in the world while simultaneously being one of the natural resource richest countries in the world. Niger provides almost half the uranium France needs for its energy consumption. That both African Christian and Muslim populations are disproportionately poor given their natural resources is certainly true, however strong correlations suggest African Catholic nations are being robbed less than African Protestants, who are robbed less than the most discriminated against people on earth, African Muslims. Numerous potential solutions are offered at the end of this analytic study and literature review.

#### Map identifying different European colonies in Africa in 1957 with 2019 national boundaries added



“Africa shares with Asia a common background of colonialism, of exploitation, of discrimination, of oppression. At Bandung, African and Asian States dedicated themselves to the liberation of their two continents from foreign domination and affirmed the right of all nations to develop in their own way, free of any external interference.”<sup>14</sup>

Haile Selassie

## **Introduction and Background**

In Africa today colonialization continues thinly disguised under a preposterous veneer of altruism. Worse still, significant correlates suggest powerful elements of anti-Muslim bias reminiscent of the crusader occupation of the holy lands are present in the distribution of their diminutive “largesse” within their impoverished underdeveloped “neo-colonies.” This paper focuses specifically on 17 “neo-colonies” of France clustered in West and Central Africa.

### **The CFA Franc Zones: Neocolonialism and Dependency**

#### Neocolonialism and France

August 10, 2018 – “Kwame Nkrumah stated, “...imperialism... claims, that it is “giving” independence to its former subjects, to be followed by “aid” for their development. Under cover of such phrases, however, it devises innumerable ways to accomplish objectives formerly achieved by naked colonialism. It is this sum total of these modern attempts to perpetuate colonialism while at the same time talking about “freedom”, which has come to be known as neo-colonialism.”

“French geopolitics in Africa is interested in natural resources. Initially, the franc zone was set as a colonial monetary system by issuing currency in the colonies because France wanted to avoid transporting cash. After these countries gained their independence, the monetary system continued its operation and went on to include two other countries that were not former French colonies. At present, the CFA franc zones are made up of 14 countries. The fact that even today the currency of these regions is pegged to the euro (formerly French franc) and that reserves are deposited in France shows the subtle neocolonialism France has been pursuing unchecked. It is a currency union where France is the center and has veto power. This is supported by African governing elites who rely on the economic, political, technical, and sometimes military support provided by France. It is no wonder then that these former colonies are not growing to their full

---

<sup>14</sup> “The Afro-Asian Conference, known generally as the Bandung Conference, was to that date the largest gathering of Asian and African nations. On April 18 to 24, 1955, twenty-nine representatives of nations from Africa and Asia came together in Bandung, Indonesia, to promote African and Asian economic coalitions and decolonization. The Conference expressly declared its opposition to both colonialism and neocolonialism not only by the European powers then in Africa, Asia, and Latin America, but also by the United States and the Soviet Union.” <https://www.blackpast.org/global-african-history/bandung-conference-1955/> )

potential because they have exchanged development through sovereignty for dependency on France.

“In 2007, the former Senegalese President, Abdoulaye Wade had stated that the funds can be used to boost investment, economic growth and alleviate poverty in the member countries instead of sitting in France...

“The Central African Economic and Monetary Union (CEMAC) and the West African Economic and Monetary Community (WAEMU) are known as the two CFA franc zones. WAEMU has eight members: Benin, Burkina Faso, Cote D’Ivoire, Guinea-Bissau (a former Portuguese colony joined in 1997), Mali, Niger, Senegal, and Togo. Their common currency is the “franc de la Communauté Financière de l’Afrique (CFA franc), which is issued by the Central Bank of the West African States (BCEAO) located in Dakar, Senegal. CEMAC has six members: Cameroon, the Central African Republic, Chad, the Republic of Congo, Equatorial Guinea (a former Spanish colony which joined CEMAC in 1985) and Gabon. Their common currency is “*franc de la Coopération Financière Africaine*”, which is issued by the Bank of the Central African States (BEAC) located in Yaounde, Cameroon. It is worth mentioning that the BCEAO and the BEAC were headquartered in Paris until the late 1970s...

“Since 1948, the two CFA francs were pegged at the rate of 50 CFA francs per French franc. In 1994, the CFA francs went through devaluation, 50 percent to be exact.

“France is carrying out neocolonialism by disguising this arrangement as a monetary union.”

<https://economicquestions.org/cfa-franc-neocolonialism/>

For a nation that loudly trumpets its great liberalism, historically and today French foreign policies display the exact opposite tendencies in its colonies in Africa, much the same as it did leading the Crusades some 900 years ago.

## **French Leadership in the Crusades**

The French were in many ways the leaders of the Crusades.

“Pope Urban II preached the First Crusade (1096-1099) at Clermont in Auvergne (mod. Clermont-Ferrand) in November 1095, and, with rare exceptions, French pilgrims and warriors made up the largest contingents of all subsequent crusades until King Louis IX’s ill-fated journey to Tunis in 1270.”

<https://erenow.net/postclassical/crusades/331.php>

The Crusades ended officially in 1291, so the above date of 1270 means the French were the largest contingents in the Crusades for nearly the entire duration of the Crusades.

One of the most notorious of the Crusaders was French Reynald de Chatillon who endlessly broke truces, hired a pirate fleet to terrorize and rob Muslims and Christians alike, and worked in every way possible to provoke particularly the Muslims.

“The unsavory character of these raids has led most historians and commentators to condemn them in the harshest terms. They are described as acts of perfidy and piracy, and usually depicted as the brainchild of the notoriously avaricious, unscrupulous and brutal Reynald de Chatillon, the lord of the crusader barony of Oultrejourdain. Chatillon was infamous for attacking and sacking the Christian island of Cyprus, for torturing the Patriarch of Antioch to extract treasure from him, and later for breaking truces to attack caravans. He would eventually meet his just end at Salah ad-Din’s own hand following the Battle of Hattin, when the Sultan personally executed him.”

<http://www.crusaderkingdoms.com/red-sea-raids.html>

(Any similarities between Reynald de Chatillon and any American president past or present is purely coincidental.)

None-the-less anyone in the 21<sup>st</sup> century who tries to compare the crusades to colonialism, or other profit-driven western “interventions” into Muslim countries is invariably labeled as a terrorist sympathizer, much the same as anyone who expresses any approval of anything socialist is labeled a Communist sympathizer.

### **Demise of the Templar Knights**

At dawn on Friday, 13 October 1307, French King Philip IV ordered the elderly Grand Master of the Templar Knights – the premier Catholic warriors during the Crusades - Jacques de Molay and hundreds of other French Templars to be simultaneously arrested and charged with numerous impious acts, including idolatry, homosexuality, corruption, fraud and secrecy.

Though figures vary, hundreds to thousands of Templar knights were subsequently arrested, tortured and burned alive. Most historians believe the reason for this was the Templars were exceedingly wealthy having introduced international banking to Europe during their long participation in the Crusades and the king wanted their treasure and to break a powerful force that might conceivably have competed for power.

It is widely believed this horrific set of events led to Friday the 13<sup>th</sup> being an “unlucky” day number in US and Europe.

This history is cited to demonstrate several things. First, even Christians are not safe from Crusaders, as was demonstrated by Reynald de Chatillon, the sack of Constantinople, and the Reformation Wars, and today is demonstrated in UNDP records demonstrating even resource rich Christian countries in France’s neo-colonies in Western Africa are grotesquely underdeveloped, though not quite as discriminated against as Muslim countries.

### **The Catholic Church and the Legitimization of Slavery**

“Since the sixth century and right up until the twentieth century it has been common Catholic teaching that the social, economic and legal institution of slavery is morally legitimate provided that the master’s title of ownership is valid and provided that the slave is properly looked after and cared for, both materially and spiritually. This institution of genuine slavery, whereby one human being is legally owned by another, and is forced to work for the exclusive benefit of his owner in return for food,

clothing and shelter, and may be bought, sold, donated or exchanged, was not merely tolerated but was commonly approved of in the Western Latin Church for over 1400 years. Since the early beginnings (in the eighteenth century) of the modern anti-slavery movement, a few Catholic historians have done their best to whitewash the past history of this common teaching of the Popes, Councils, Church Fathers, Bishops, canonists and moralists on slavery. They have done so with the well-intentioned motive of defending the good name of the Catholic Church. There have been a number of errors included in this common teaching - uncritical reliance on the legal titles of slave-ownership in Roman law as if they were principles of reason and justice; misunderstanding of the application of the natural moral law to slavery; neglect by recent moralists of a criterion of morality, namely the natural and necessary effects of actions or omissions; defective scholastic metaphysical analysis of the nature of slave-ownership; neglect of the importance of changes in the circumstances of the institution of slavery since the time of the Apostles; and finally, fundamentalist misinterpretation of texts of Holy Scripture; and there was evidently some fear that publicizing these errors would do more harm than good.”

Slavery and the Catholic Church - The History of Catholic teaching Concerning the Moral Legitimacy of the Institutions of Slavery. By John Francis Maxwell, Barry Rose Publishers. Chichester and London in association with the Anti-Slavery Society for the Protection of Human Rights. 1975 Page 10

Special rules however governed the enslavement of Muslims and Turks.

“For Paul III did not contradict the common Catholic teaching that the enslavement of hostile non-Christian Indians by right of capture in just war is in conformity with natural law, the *jus gentium* and Christian customary law. However, it may be prohibited by Royal edict. But if the Indians behave as the enemies of Christendom, they may be treated like Moors and Turks.

“And even the putting down of a rebellion of the Indians provides a sufficient title for enslavement in just warfare. And so Avendano concludes that in such circumstances the Indians can still sometimes be reduced to slavery with a safe conscience.”

Slavery and the Catholic Church - The History of Catholic teaching Concerning the Moral Legitimacy of the Institutions of Slavery. By John Francis Maxwell, Barry Rose Publishers. Chichester and London in association with the Anti-Slavery Society for the Protection of Human Rights. 1975

Pages 70 & 71

## **Contemporary Neo-Crusades in the Sahel region of Africa – A Statistical Analysis**

Reading the following analysis of published reports on the current French colonies in Africa, one might conclude the French remain at the forefront of the Crusades, however

much the U.S. might try to usurp that title.

This isn't to say or suggest that French Foreign policies in Africa are so nice to their African Christian brethren either, they are not, however the worst of the worst appears to be reserved for predominantly Muslim countries.

**Table 1 – UNDP development ranking, life expectancy, mean years of schooling, percentages of Muslim and Christian populations, and resource wealth in the 14 African Countries participating in the CFA franc scheme**

	UNDP Dev. Rank of 189 Countries	Life expectancy at birth	Mean Years of Schooling	% Muslim Population	% Christian Population	Resource Wealth 1=Small 2=Undev. 3=Dev
<b>Benin</b>	163	61.2	3.6	28	49.0	1
<b>Burkina Faso</b>	183	60.8	1.5	89	8.3	1
<b>Côte d'Ivoire</b>	170	54.1	5.2	24.9	51.8	2
<b>Guinea- Bissau</b>	177	57.8	3.0	45	22.0	1
<b>Mali</b>	182	58.5	2.3	94.8	2.4	3
<b>Niger</b>	189	60.4	2.0	98	1.1	3
<b>Senegal</b>	164	67	3.0	94	4.0	3
One of two headquarters of the CFA Franc Zones – and thus “deserving” to be a statistical anomaly						
<b>Togo</b>	165	60.5	4.8	14	48.0	2
<b>Cameroon</b>	151	58.6	6.3	19	70.0	3
<b>Central African Republic</b>	188	52.9	4.3	15	65	3
with Protestantism being the largest denomination. France is Catholic.						
<b>Chad</b>	186	53.2	2.3	58	34	3
<b>Congo</b>	137	60.0	6.3	1	90	3
<b>Equatorial Guinea</b>	141	57.9	5.5	2	93	2
(Former Spanish colony, however now						

part of CFA  
franc zone  
CEMAC)

**Gabon**            110            66.5            8.2            9.8            82            2

In the following statistical analysis, two “anomalies,” were withdrawn from the sample for methodological reasons, e.g. they are not anomalies at all but rather entirely predictable significant deviations resulting from political considerations (biasing intervening variables).

- The Protestant Central African Republic, given the history of enmity between Catholics and Protestants. The CAR may get the short end of the stick from France possibly because France is a Catholic country that fought many wars against Protestants.
- Senegal, home of the West African Economic and Monetary Community (WAEMU) as naturally the French government is highly motivated to maintain their economic well-being (in spite of Senegal being a predominantly Muslim country).

## Results

The results indicate that the four most developed nations of the 14 included in this analysis also have the highest percentages of Christians (see Table 2 below).

**Table 2 The four most highly developed African nations of the 14 studied according to the 2018 UNDP ranking system and percent of Christians in those nations.**

The most developed of the 14 CFA franc scheme	UNDP ranking among 189 countries	Percent of Christians in that nation's population	Resource Wealth
Nations studied			1=Small 2=Underdeveloped 3=Developed
1. Gabon	110	82	2
2. Congo	137	90	3
3. Equatorial Guinea	141	93	2
4. Cameroon	151	70	3

(Please keep in mind, the lower the score on the UNDP ranking system, the more developed that nation is. Thus, Gabon is the most developed of the 14 nations in the CFA Franc scheme.)

Table 3 (below) illustrates that of the five least developed countries participating the 14 nation CFA franc scheme, four are Muslim, and they are also the countries with the highest percentages of Muslims compared to Christians. The one Christian country among the least developed nations is the Central African Republic whose Christians are primarily Protestant, a Christian denomination with whom the Catholics warred for centuries.

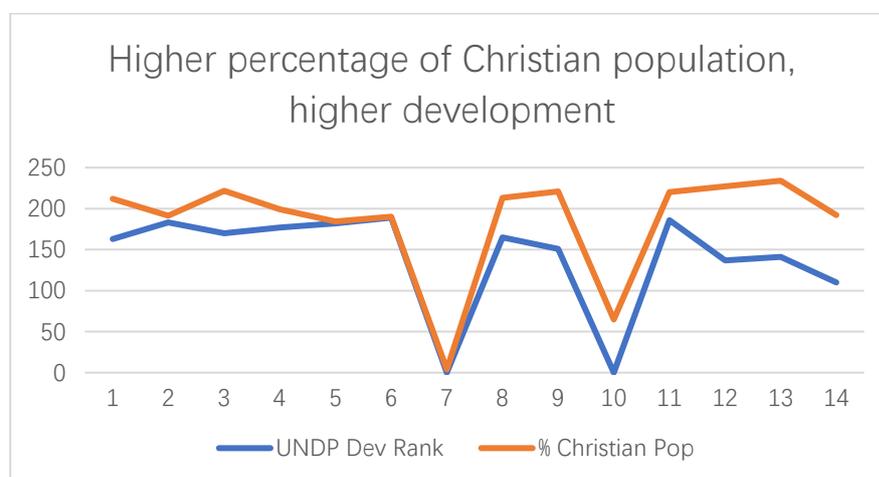
**Table 3 The five least developed nations according to the 2018 UNDP ranking system and percent of Muslims in the populations.**

The least developed of the 14 CFA franc scheme Nations studied	UNDP ranking among 189 countries	Percent of Muslims in that nation's population	Resource Wealth 1=Small 2=Undeveloped 3=Developed
1. Niger	189	98	3
2. Central African Republic (A predominantly Protestant nation.)	188	15	3
3. Chad	186	58	3
4. Burkina Faso	183	89	1
5. Mali	182	95	3

**Table 4 – Correlations between UNDP Rank, Years in School and Christian vs. Muslim percent of the populations within those nations.**

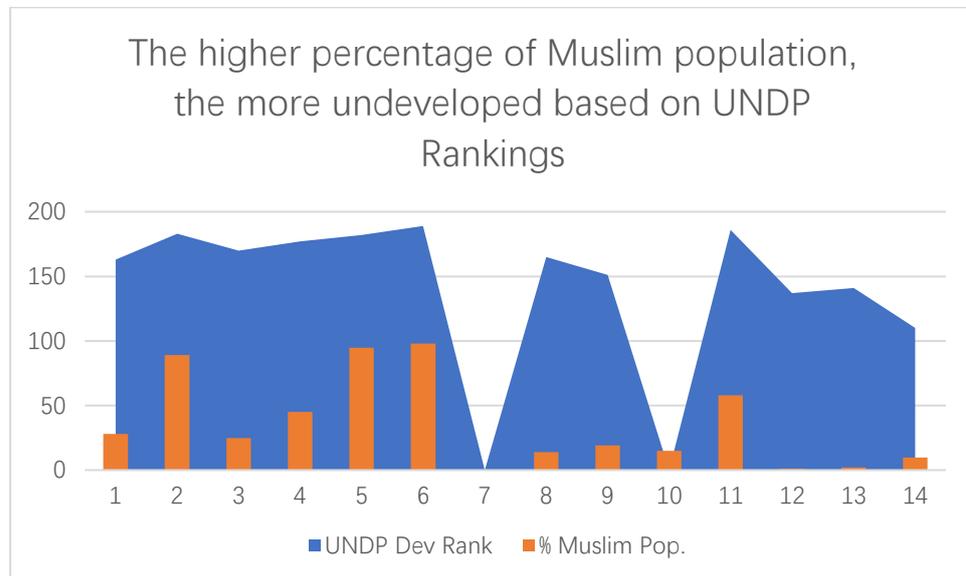
	Correlation
UNDP Rank & Percentage Christian	-.878 (strong)
UNDP Rank & Percentage Muslim	+.790 (strong)
Years in School and Percentage Muslim	-.844 (strong)
Years in School and Percentage Christian	+.783 (strong)
UNDP Rank & Natural Resource Wealth	+.017 (none)

**Graph 1 – Line chart illustrating a strong correlation between the percentage of Christians in a population and higher development as measured by UNDP**



Graph 1 above illustrates the strong inverse correlation (-.878) between lack of development and percent of Christians in the population. Simply put, the higher the Christian population percentage, the greater the development.

**Graph 2 Line Chart illustrating correlation between percent of Muslim population and underdevelopment.**



The UNDP rank number correlates strongly (+.790) with the percent of Muslim population in the nations studied.

One might ask why some Christian countries do so poorly as well, however the answer is transparently clear, they are dominated by Protestants, not Catholics. Protestants and Catholics fought many wars against each other resulting in the deaths of millions.<sup>15</sup> France is a Catholic Country. Besides, having some low-ranking Christian groups on the UNDP Development scale reduces the probability of some clever Muslim claiming there is another Crusade happening, unless one – knowing the history of enmity between Catholics and Protestants, subtracts out the Protestant data.

Ultimately however the data in Table 1 above strongly suggests that France has neo-colonized all 14 countries on that list, Catholic or not, however African Catholics are robbed slightly less than African Protestants and of course African Muslims, who clearly lose the most from the French neo-crusader aspects of their neo-colonialism.

<sup>15</sup> During the period of a century and a half Europe experienced a cycle of civil wars between Protestants and Catholics. These include but are not limited to the:

- Eighty Years’ War in the Low Countries (1568-1648) 100,000 Dutch killed, 150,000 Spanish killed = 250,000 (estimates of Belgium’s casualties not available)
- French Wars of religion (1562 and 1598) 3,000,000 killed
- Thirty Years’ War in Germany (1618–1648) 8,000,000 killed
- English Civil Wars (1642–1651) 84,000 combatants killed, 127,000 non-combat deaths (including some 40,000 civilians) = 211,000 killed

Total: 11,461,000 killed

Nearly 500 years later Europe is still divided with the north being predominantly Protestant and the south predominantly Catholic.

## Origin of the Neo-Crusades

About 600 years after the fall of Acre in 1291 and official end of the crusades a highly romanticized version of the Crusades was used to promote colonialization.

“French historian Joseph Francois Michaud (1767-1839), in his *Histoire des Croisades*, affirmed that the Crusades had proven the superiority of Europeans over Muslims and showed the way to the conquest and civilization of Asia.

“Shortly thereafter, Louis Philippe, the King of France from 1830 to 1848, commissioned a *Salle des Croisades* at Versailles, replete with monumental romanticized paintings of scenes from the Crusades. It is perhaps no accident that at the same time the French were embarked upon the conquest of Algeria...

“When Napoleon III addressed the troops ready to set off for Lebanon in 1860, he exhorted them to be "the worthy children of those heroes who gloriously carried Christ's banner into those countries".

<https://www.aljazeera.com/focus/arabunity/2008/01/200852518345065887.html>

France was the colonial power enslaving most of West Africa from the 1800s on, and strong arguments can be made they still are.

Colonialism faked its own death in Africa

“In French-speaking Africa, France also developed such an extractive infrastructure. From Cote d'Ivoire to Niger, from Gabon to the Congo, France has deployed a geopolitical arsenal based on secret defense agreements and retrogressive interventionism. In fact, French colonialism faked its own death in "partnerships" that depoliticized postcolonial transactions.

“In reality, a (post)colonial pact continues to govern Franco-African transactions. This pact maintains African states' dependence on France by enforcing a system in which the former provides natural resources exclusively for the benefit of metropolitan France and imports, almost exclusively, manufactured products from the latter.

“This configuration is sustained by economic, military and political mechanisms that are not subject to any democratic control. One of the most prominent symbols of enduring imperialism in French-speaking Africa is the CFA Franc cooperation, which is an arrangement that requires its West and Central African members to deposit fifty percent of their foreign exchange surpluses into a French operations account in exchange for currency stability.

“The maintenance of corrupt leaders was always a condition for continued business for colonial powers in Africa. To this day, France continues to do everything in its power, including deploying its military, to protect Africa's corrupt strongmen and the access they provide to the continent's resources. In the last few decades France took some unprecedented steps to protect its interests in Africa, including

deploying Special Forces to protect a private French corporation's mining operations in Niger. Since 1960, the French military has intervened over 40 times in Africa. The most recent interventions such as Operations Serval and Barkhane in Mali and a rescue mission to save Chad's president from a coup are testimonies that France is still acting like a colonial power in Africa.

<https://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/opinion/colonial-roots-africa-corruption-problem-190806084604839.html>

## **American Military Support of French Neo-Colonialism and Neo-Crusading Via AFRICOM**

- Nov 23, 2018 - Nigerian Islamists kill scores of soldiers in military base attack
- November 22nd - A contingent of about 50 armed militants kidnapped at least 15 girls in Niger, just outside a town in the Diffa region and that same day:
- Suspected Boko Haram militants killed seven employees of Foraco, a French well drilling and mining company.

### **AFRICOM - A Neocolonial Occupation Force?**

"But perhaps the more salient questions should be posed, not to Nigeria's government, but to the US Government itself, and specifically its African Command (AFRICOM). For it is Washington, not Abuja, that has poured billions of dollars into counter-terrorism and surveillance in the Sahel and West Africa. Considering the laundry list of attacks and killings, one could naturally ask the question: What exactly is the US doing over there, if not counter-terrorism?"

As the Washington Post reported back in 2013, the US has chosen Agadez, Niger as the site of a massive new drone facility that will act as a "strategic foothold" in West Africa, specifically with regard to the stated mission of surveillance of terrorist networks. And the US has been flying drones from the facility for more than five years.

However, as The Intercept's Nick Turse has reported, what was originally intended to be a relatively small facility hosting a few US drones and military advisers has ballooned into a more than \$100 million investment that will be one of the US's most costly foreign military construction projects. And instead of simply housing a handful of Predator drones, the facility will be the base for MQ-9 Reaper drones before the end of next year. Naturally, it's unclear just how many drones are already flying out of the facility, though knowledgeable observers assume a significant number already are...

<https://www.counterpunch.org/2018/12/11/africom-a-neocolonial-occupation-force/>

Clearly and obviously what the U.S. foreign policy makers want is other "forever wars" in Africa, identical to the one their drone programs have created in Afghanistan.

## **Other American Special Operations in Africa**

Exclusive: The U.S. has more military operations in Africa than the

Middle East

“We are extremely lucky that there have not been more situations like Niger.”

By Nick Turse December 13 2018

“In 2017, U.S. troops carried out an average of nearly 10 missions per day — 3,500 exercises, programs, and engagements for the year — across the African continent, according to Gen. Thomas Waldhauser, the AFRICOM commander.

“These efforts — carried out in at least 33 countries — range from capture-or-kill commando raids to more banal training missions. Americans are also gathering intelligence, involved in surveillance and reconnaissance missions carried out by drones, engaged in construction projects, and accompanying allies on tactical operations.

“There are also now 34 U.S. military outposts on the continent, concentrated in the north and west and the Horn of Africa, according to a recent report by The Intercept.

“Among the operations that provide “assistance” are the classified 127e programs. These secretive efforts are “aimed at assisting foreign forces who support U.S. counterterrorism operations,” said Friend.

“Through the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA), AFRICOM provided VICE News with a list of 21 named operations conducted between January 1, 2016 and September 25, 2018. According to a separate March 2018 briefing, authored by Africa Command Science Advisor Peter Teil and also obtained via FOIA, eight current operations in North and West Africa were aimed at countering the Islamic State and Boko Haram and assisting local allies and French counterterrorism efforts. Six operations in East Africa focused on defeating al Shabaab, assisting the African Union Mission in Somalia, and counter-piracy. “Two theater-wide efforts focused on crisis response in the event U.S. government personnel or facilities are threatened, while one operation — Echo Casemate — provides support to French and U.N. forces in the troubled Central African Republic.

“But these activities often consist of far more than assistance, said Bolduc. Classified 127e programs are “direct action” efforts, which are defined by the Pentagon as “short-duration strikes and other small-scale offensive actions conducted as a special operation in hostile, denied, or diplomatically sensitive environments.”

“Such direct-action missions were carried out in Cameroon, Kenya, Libya, Mali, Niger, Somalia, and Tunisia in recent years, as well as two nations where the 127e programs have now ended, Ethiopia and Mauritania, said Bolduc.”

[https://www.vice.com/en\\_us/article/a3my38/exclusive-the-us-has-more-military-operations-in-africa-than-the-middle-east](https://www.vice.com/en_us/article/a3my38/exclusive-the-us-has-more-military-operations-in-africa-than-the-middle-east)

Thus, the American military is clearly operating in conjunction with French forces in

suppressing popular resistance to puppet dictators maintaining neo-colonialism in their own countries. As per usual, popular revolts are mislabeled as terrorism in order to keep western appointed dictators in charge, American House Appropriations Committees in the U.S. happy and the American and French “Defense” Department budgets ever increasing.

## **Discussion and Recommendations**

Market fluctuations in oil prices alone cannot explain why Niger is the single least developed country in the world while simultaneously being one of the natural resource richest countries in the world. Niger provides nearly half the uranium France needs for its energy consumption, yet remains the least developed country in the world according to UNDP statistics. France has the sixth largest economy in the world in 2018/2019.

“France is among the most powerful states in the world with an economy that is ranked 6th behind the United Kingdom, Germany, Japan, China, and the United States. Trade and agriculture fuel much of its economy with the country having vast tracts of arable land that supports all kinds of agricultural activities that range from food crops to timber production.

“However, when it comes to natural resources, France surprisingly has a limited reserve. Much of the natural minerals that were abundant across the nation were depleted after they were heavily exploited during the industrial revolution that played a huge part in turning France into what it is today.

“Uranium deposits are located in the Massif Central which at one time had uranium ore reserves estimated at 50,000 tonnes. France, however, has a very high demand for energy and the uranium deposits are unable to meet, in fact uranium mining in France came to an end in 2001 which forced the country to turn to the importation of uranium to cover for more than half of the annual energy consumption with Niger being one of its primary uranium sources. There were more than 59 active nuclear plants as of 2010 with all of them contributing around 94.6% of all the primary electricity used in homes and factories around the country.”

<https://www.worldatlas.com/articles/what-are-the-major-natural-resources-of-france.html>

### **French nuclear power fed by uranium from Niger**

“Niger exports enough uranium to France to generate 50 per cent of the latter’s electricity supply, writes Khadija Sharife. But ordinary Nigeriens reap little benefit from France’s control of their country’s uranium resources, with over three-fifths of the population living below the poverty line and reports of radioactive contamination of water, air and soil by multinational mining operations.

“It is known as the ‘uranium highway,’ a network of major roads connecting the Niger’s primary urban mining centers such as Arlit, Agadez and Niamey. Developed in the 1970s and 1980s, the north-

south highway acts as the primary vein facilitating carriage of liquidated uranium resources. The network itself forms part of the Trans-Sahara route, an ancient system used since time immemorial by inhabitants of the 'Tinariwen' – or Desert of Many, as the Sahara was known to its native sons and daughters, including the Hausa and Tuareg. Despite the nip and tuck of territories by former colonialists, conveniently stitching together concessional nation-states (the better to divide, conquer and exploit), the Trans-Sahara route continued to survive by innovatively moving around border closures. Central to this route is the landlocked Niger, the bridge between North and sub-Saharan Africa, a land bordered by seven countries.

“The Sahara, spanning 11 countries, composes 50 per cent of the Niger’s land mass – a country generally characterised by poverty, famine, droughts and dictatorships. Over 60 per cent of the population live on the poverty belt, deprived of access to food, water and waste sanitation, infrastructure and education. Life expectancy is pegged at 43 years, and most citizens, including 71 per cent of females, are illiterate – just three per cent of the state budget is redistributed toward education. Instead, at the turn of the millennium, over 50 per cent of development finance was used to service odious debt. Debt cancellation, following Niger’s qualification in 2000 for the IMF’s Heavily Indebted Poor Countries (HIPC) initiative, required mass privatization of the Niger’s state- owned enterprises and provided partial relief. Nonetheless, in 2004, IMF directors would conclude that the country’s debt burden remained high in spite of ‘structural adjustment’ medicine.

“Uranium was initially discovered in Niger in 1957 by the Bureau Minier de la France d’Outre-Mer, one year prior to the creation of Republic of the Niger. This followed in the footsteps of extensive surveys conducted by France’s Commissariat à l’Energie Atomique (CEA), which started in 1956 and resulted in several discoveries on the eve of independence in 1960. France’s successful decolonization in Africa was realized through secretive military and resource agreements and special monetary zones. These agreements interlocked the interests of France with those of handpicked ‘native governors,’ such as Gabon and Togo’s Gnassingbé Eyadéma and Omar Bongo – both lifetime leaders from selective political liberation until death – and Cote d’Ivoire’s Felix Houphouët-Boigny. As a result, France was not only granted preferential priority access to strategic resources, but the presence of French military bases in former colonies was legitimized, simultaneously sustaining the rule of dictators while keeping them in line. From the 1960s onwards, 27 agreements were signed by former colonies, including the Niger.

“Uranium deposits, found in the Congo, Gabon and the Niger, have enabled France to circumvent flammable geopolitical landmines associated with uranium mined in Uzbekistan, Kazakhstan, Canada and Australia, regions that were perceived as leaning towards, or managed by, the US – France’s rival in Africa and globally.

“French interests on the continent were realized through France’s postcolonial Africa policy, known as Françafrique, extending to the diplomatic and political echelons of the Elysée from the days of de Gaulle. The policy comprised corporate and intelligence lobbies, multinationals intimately connected to the State such as Elf and Areva, French-backed dictators, and shadow networks named in honor of its masterminds such as Jacques Foccart, de Gaulle’s chief Africa advisor who was called out of retirement at age 81 by French President Jacques Chirac to resume activities. Chirac himself would declare in the early 1990s that the continent ‘was not yet ready for democracy.’ When asked to describe the role of Françafrique’s Foccart, de Gaulle’s Deputy Prime Minister Louis Joxe declared, ‘Nurse-maiding presidents and making sure that African civil servants are paid at the end of the month.’”

<https://www.pambazuka.org/governance/french-nuclear-power-fed-uranium-niger>

Tragically this is the story of neocolonialism in Africa. The US and France may be opponents in geopolitical competition for natural resources, but when it comes to keeping Muslims “in their place” using covert military action, they are clearly on the same page.

How can Niger, which provides nearly half of France’s uranium energy requirements, has the world’s 10th largest proven oil reserves, and is Africa’s largest producer of crude oil be the least developed nation on earth according to UNDP statistics?

Niger should be rich, very rich. Instead it is the least developed nation on earth according to UNDP statistics?

There are those who argue poverty is slavery.

<http://www.ipsnews.net/2015/08/poverty-and-slavery-often-go-hand-in-hand-for-africas-children/>

Perhaps the French loosen the chains of poverty slightly on some of its captive nations, principally Catholic nations, yet most still languish in hopeless servitude while in Niger at least many suffer the effects of radioactive contamination of water, air and soil left behind by multinational mining operations.

“Thousands of people in Niger’s Arlit are exposed to radiation coming from the uranium mines around the city. AREVA, 80% owned by France, has operated these mines for almost half a century. The rising number of deaths and illnesses traced to pollution coming from the mines point to an ongoing ecocide.”

<https://meta.eeb.org/2017/10/18/french-state-owned-company-creates-ecocide-in-niger-to-fuel-its-nuclear-plants/>

France destroys North Niger. Will the EU or UN act?

“Tens of thousands of people in Niger’s Arlit are exposed to often deadly radiation coming from the uranium mines around the city. AREVA, owned by the French State for over 80% and the main company on this environmental crime scene, has misinformed and lied to a population that is now waking up to the devastating consequences

of this ecocide. AREVA's lies were recently explained to a team from the European Commission, at a closed door meeting in Brussels.

"Hidden in a remote corner of the Sahara Desert, careless digging and dumping started back in 1968. But rather than building the promised 'Little Paris' next to it, there's now a city called Arlit.

"A recent study from AREVA on only 120 houses showed that 16% of them are polluted with radioactive radiation far above the health norms. But Arlit is now home to over 200.000 people. People living in the area are exposed to radioactivity and death rates twice as much as in the rest of the country. This is where about a third of all uranium for France's reactors comes from."

<https://www.mo.be/en/opinie/france-destroys-north-niger-will-eu-or-un-act>

**And thus we have it, foreign imposed poverty for most of the inhabitants of the most beautiful places on earth, the gardens of Eden, the birthplace of humanity. Are there solutions? Oh many, if and when people gather the will to make them happen.**

## **Potential Solution 1 – Papal Mandate issued at a Sanctificavit Pax Concilium**

### **A Most Unusual Choice**

Unlike the luck associated with the demise of Templar Knights on October 13<sup>th</sup>, 1307, the number 13 came up again 706 years later possibly signaling an event with more positive outcomes. Indeed, quite a remarkable thing happened on March 13<sup>th</sup>, 2013 in Italy.

On March 13<sup>th</sup>, 2013 a man formerly known as Jorge Mario Bergoglio was elected to be the Pope of the Catholic Church. Now known as Pope Francis he is the first Jesuit pope, the first from the Americas, the first from the Southern Hemisphere, the first to visit the Arabian Peninsula, and the first pope from outside Europe since Syrian Gregory III, in the 8th century. He is also the first pope to be from a nation that was formerly a slave state of the CIA specifically Argentina, which coincidentally or not was the destination of choice for most of the fleeing Nazis after WWII. <https://www.history.com/news/the-7-most-notorious-nazis-who-escaped-to-south-america>

Argentina was colonized by Spain in the 16th century, declared its independence in 1816 and emerged as a democratic republic in the mid-19th century. Argentina was also the center of an unusually brutal CIA coordinated program called Operation Condor.

"Operation Condor, or Plan Condor, was carried out by the military dictatorships in South America's southern cone in the 1970s and '80s in a concerted violent effort to rid the region of anyone the militaries perceived as a threat to their power and neoliberal policies, mainly, real or supposed communists and socialist.

"An estimated 60,000 people were killed by the Latin American states in the clandestine operation, 30,000 in Argentina alone. Another 30,000 were disappeared and 400,000 imprisoned during the Plan. However, as more information is disclosed by the CIA and investigated

independently these numbers are expected to grow.”

<https://www.telesureenglish.net/news/CIA-Declassified-Info-Europe-Wanted-Own-Operation-Condor-20190420-0015.html>

This was part of the CIA's own plan to assert its hegemony in Latin America and coincidentally or not had all the earmarks of Nazi-driven fascism. Certainly, Catholic Pope Francis born in 1936 in Argentina remembers those days and nights of terror well. He, of all the Catholic popes in history should be empathetic to the absolute cruelty of colonialization.

Simultaneous to this, we have France, a Catholic country, continuing to impose one of the cruelest colonial regimes in history across most of western and central Africa even as these words are written.

Pope Francis - who has been marginalized himself by the calcified layers of bureaucracy, and necrocracy in Rome – is in a unique position to bring the Catholic Church and Christendom as a whole back to the teachings of the Prince of Peace, Jesus of Nazareth in a quite straightforward manner. France is a Catholic country, and Pope Francis, theoretically is the supreme pontiff of all the Catholics. There is little doubt French President Emmanuel Jean-Michel Frédéric Macron goes to church on Sundays while pillaging his African slave states seven days a week, including and especially the Muslim slave states.

Pope Francis could for example have a private chats Emmanuel Macron and President Trump, as a prelude to a precedent setting meeting of the leaders of all denominations of the different branches of Christianity, perhaps giving it some grand Latin name like: *Sanctificavit Pax Concilium*, (Sanctified Peace Assembly) or something like that.

He could announce the essentially socialist nature of Christianity as established in the Bible, and focus on the essentially identical natures of all major world philosophies and religions, culminating in a Papal Mandate to end neo-colonialism specifically, and all wars in general according to strict timetables such that this meeting doesn't become just another example of insubstantial glorified hot air.

He needs to emphatically affirm that Catholics that profit from wars in general, e.g. shareholders in the major weapons corporations that lobby for wars, and neo-colonialists should be warned sternly *ex cathedra* (literally, "from the chair"), in virtue of his supreme apostolic authority supported by the doctrine of papal infallibility, and reinforced by unambiguous promise of the pain of excommunication should (at least Catholic) church leaders fail to heed this mandate.

Indeed, ending the forever wars is going to require dramatic action by someone, and who better than a pope that lived through the brutal realities of colonialization himself?

Thusly might Pope Francis earn a place in the history books as the Pope above average, the Pope that brought Christendom back to Jesus and the real meaning of love.

He might even dub the whole process Vatican III, which obviously is long overdue anyways.

As it is, Catholicism is a shrinking religion desperately in need of dramatic reform.

Removing the chains from Africa after centuries of abuse also has a certain pragmatic appeal as well. The money that vastly reduced "defense departments" would save from a grand peace initiative could help to finance massive development projects world-wide, in

line with Chinese President Xi Jinping's Belt and Road Initiative, rather than trying to undermine it at every turn, the way things are now.

Thus, WWII can be prevented, and the earth return to a garden-like condition where people of all races and religions can live in peace and harmony.

Is this too much to ask?

Finally, a message for Dear Pope Francis: It is better to have tried and failed, than not to have tried, because all of our efforts are recorded not only in the annals of human history, but also the divine scrolls of the Master of Judgment Day.

## **Potential Solution 2 – Redirecting “defense” department spending of the most advanced countries to education, medical care and infrastructure development in the least developed countries**

“Estimated U.S. military spending is \$989 billion. It covers the period October 1, 2019, through September 30, 2020. Military spending is the second largest item in the federal budget after Social Security. The United States spends more on defense than the next nine countries combined.

“This estimate is more than the \$750 billion announced by President Donald Trump. The United States has many departments that support its defense. All these departments must be included to get an accurate picture of how much America spends on its military operations.”

<https://www.thebalance.com/u-s-military-budget-components-challenges-growth-3306320>

If eighty percent of the 2018/2019 military spending of the USA, \$989 billion were spent on infrastructure building in the world's 20 least developed countries, the world would be a much better place. If the US were to stop instigating wars there would be no need for the remaining other 20% either, as neither Mexico nor Canada are likely to attack the U.S. in the foreseeable future. The public relations benefits alone of a policy shift like this would ensure American national security for the indefinite future. Newly unemployed former American military service personnel could easily find employment in reconstruction projects in the world's least developed countries. The U.S. would also need some major changes in its Department of Education also, for example placing more emphasis on teaching foreign languages such that Americans working overseas could communicate with their new friends.

Ditto for France:

PARIS — “France plans to boost the 2019 defense budget by €1.7 billion to €35.9 billion (by U.S. \$2 billion to \$42.2 billion), up 5 percent from the present year, the Armed Forces Ministry said.

“That spending increase excluded pensions and will represent 1.82 percent of gross domestic product, part of a French bid to hit a target of 2 percent of GDP by 2025, the ministry said Sept. 25. Next year will be the first year of the 2019-2025 military budget law.

“This is a major financial effort desired by the president, being adopted

in the first year of the military budget law,” the ministry said.

“The increased spending was expected, as the government has formally adopted the multiyear budget law, which seeks to meet the NATO target for military spending.”

<https://www.defensenews.com/global/europe/2018/09/26/france-to-bolster-defense-spending-by-2-billion-heres-the-military-equipment-already-on-order/>

And the UK, which is equally culpable with France and the U.S. in attempting to enslave the so-called “developing” world.

UN calls out US, UK & France for complicity in Yemen war crimes (GRAPHIC)

4 Sep, 2019

“The UN Human Rights Council slammed the US, UK and France for their complicity in alleged war crimes in Yemen by the Saudi-led coalition, warning that abetting such crimes by selling arms or other aid is also illegal.

“States that knowingly aid or assist parties to the conflict in Yemen in the commission of violations would be responsible for complicity in the relevant international humanitarian law violations,’ the UNHRC’s Group of Eminent International and Regional Experts on Yemen declared in a lengthy report published on Tuesday.”

<https://www.rt.com/news/467920-un-human-rights-war-crimes/>

NATO’s 2018 combined defense expenditure is 987,508 “million national currency units.”

[https://www.nato.int/nato\\_static\\_fl2014/assets/pdf/pdf\\_2019\\_03/190314-pr2018-34-eng.pdf](https://www.nato.int/nato_static_fl2014/assets/pdf/pdf_2019_03/190314-pr2018-34-eng.pdf)

For all of its pretentiousness NATO appears to be just a cat’s paw of American foreign policy which can be summed up as: Divide and conquer (the world) (while simultaneously killing or at least enslaving as many Muslims as possible while simultaneously economically isolating and provoking Russia, China and any nation identified as socialist as much as possible). Logically 100% of that budget can safely be transferred to nation building of the world’s least developed countries.

### **Potential Solution 3 – Political campaign finance reform in the U.S.**

Without political campaign finance reform weapons corporations in the U.S. will continue to rule the world in perpetuity. The Supreme Court needs to put extreme caps on all political campaign finance “donations” – and make the entire system entirely transparent. No more Super-PACs. The current system is driving overt and covert wars around the world to provide for vastly inflated “defense” department spending for centuries to come. This is suicide for the USA and the world economy and murderous for the unfortunate many who are innocent victims.

### **Potential Solution 4 – Critical need for oversight on the proliferation**

## **and operations of private intelligence agencies in the U.S. and worldwide**

Some US\$56 billion or 70% of the US\$80 billion national intelligence budget of the United States was in 2013 earmarked for the private sector according to the New York Times' Tim Shorrock.

Also see: <http://www.businessinsider.com/25-cutting-edge-companies-funded-by-the-central-intelligence-agency-2012-8?op=1&IR=T/#r-is-a-video-surveillance-company-that-is-changing-the-game-1>

And: U.S., British intelligence mining data from nine U.S. Internet companies in broad secret program

<http://www.washingtonpost.com/investigations/us-intelligence-mining-data-from-nine-us-internet-companies-in-broad-secret-program/2013/06/06.html>

Now-a-days anyone with deep pockets can go into the business of funding revolutions and other civil and international wars very effectively. There must be some sort of oversight for this vast jungle of new profit-driven troublemakers which includes a substantial percentage of the world's warmongers.

### **Potential Solution 5 – The wealthy elite of the Muslim Ummah needs to start to take responsibility to help the neediest in that Ummah**

An investigation into the spending habits of the world's 1,000 richest Muslims would prove to be interesting. It appears an extraordinary percentage of the wealth of the Muslim Ummah is squandered on weapons used to kill other Muslims extending from ancient tribal feuds, fleets of cars they never drive, mistresses, gambling, drugs and so on. Certainly, a substantial portion of blame for the crushing poverty of much of the Muslim world needs to be laid upon the wealthy elite in the Muslim world who squander their wealth in very haram ways. Names need to be named, and all this data posted on publicly accessible internet sites to ensure change happens quickly.

### **Potential Solution 6 – The International Court of Justice and the International Criminal Court need to be replaced with organizations that actually do what their Mission Statements prescribe**

### **Potential Solution 7 – Housekeeping at the United Nations**

The leadership of the United Nations needs to do some housekeeping. At least half of their bureaucracies (autocracies) work to the detriment of those organizations representing nothing less than self-satisfied poverty pimps at best, and CIA officers or agents at worst.

### **Potential Solution 8 – A vast army of honest accountants and financial investigators**

A vast army of accountants is needed to ferret out exactly who has been stealing how much for how long in each of the neo-colonial nations. In addition, another army of investigators needs to find out where that money is hidden. Finally, the money (trillions of dollars) must be recovered, and the thieves apologize for their dreadful crimes.

## Suggestions for Further Research

Given French and American military support of the enslavement of the Sahel region of Africa, and forceable efforts to keep it entrenched in poverty in perpetuity while its resources are extracted for pennies on the dollar, it would be very interesting to find if there is a correlation between Chinese Belt and Road Initiative infrastructure building projects, and French and/or American special forces covert operations designed to provoke "inter-tribal," and/or inter-religious and/or international conflicts and/or "terrorist" incidents designed to derail those development projects. Efforts to liberate colonies from their European masters have always been followed by extremely violent reactions by those colonial powers who almost invariably win (not always however, as in the case of Cuba). Efforts to deny any one slave (nation) any measure of autonomy reminds this author of the story of Randall, as narrated by escaped slave Willian W. Brown.

### CHAPTER II

"My master being a political demagogue, soon found those who were ready to put him into office, for the favors he could render them; and a few years after his arrival in Missouri, he was elected to a seat in the Legislature. In his absence from home, everything was left in charge of Mr. Cook, the overseer, and he soon became more tyrannical and cruel. Among the slaves on the plantation, was one by the name of Randall. He was a man about six feet high, and well-proportioned, and known as a man of great strength and power. He was considered the most valuable and able-bodied slave on the plantation; but no matter how good or useful a slave may be, he seldom escapes the lash. But it was not so with Randall. He had been on the plantation since my earliest recollection, and I had never known of his being flogged. No thanks were due to the master or overseer for this. I have often heard him declare, that no white man should ever whip him--that he would die first.

"Cook, from the time that he came upon the plantation, had frequently declared, that he could and would flog any nigger that was put into the field to work under him. My master had repeatedly told him not to attempt to whip Randall, but he was determined to try it. As soon as he was left sole dictator, he thought the time had come to put his threats into execution. He soon began to find fault with Randall, and threatened to whip him, if he did not do better. One day he gave him a very hard task, more than he could possibly do; and at night, the task not being performed, he told Randall that he should remember him the next morning.

"On the following morning, after the hands had taken breakfast, Cook called out to Randall, and told him that he intended to whip him, and ordered him to cross his hands and be tied. Randall asked why he wished to whip him. He answered, because he had not finished his task the day before. Randall said that the task was too great, or he should have done it. Cook said it made no difference, he should whip him. Randall stood silent for a moment, and then said, "Mr. Cook, I have always tried to please you since you have been on the plantation, and I find you are determined not to be satisfied with my work, let me do as well as I may.

“No man has laid hands on me, to whip me, for the last ten years, and I have long since come to the conclusion not to be whipped by any man living.’ Cook, finding by Randall’s determined look and gestures, that he would resist, called three of the hands from their work, and commanded them to seize Randall, and tie him. The hands stood still; they knew Randall--and they also knew him to be a powerful man, and were afraid to grapple with him. As soon as Cook had ordered the men to seize him, Randall turned to them, and said—'Boys, you all know me; you know that I can handle any three of you, and the man that lays hands on me shall die. This white man can't whip me himself, and therefore he has called you to help him.’ The overseer was unable to prevail upon them to seize and secure Randall, and finally ordered them all to go to their work together.

“Nothing was said to Randall by the overseer, for more than a week. One morning, however, while the hands were at work in the field, he came into it, accompanied by three friends of his, Thompson, Woodbridge and Jones. They came up to where Randall was at work, and Cook ordered him to leave his work, and go with them to the barn. He refused to go; whereupon he was attacked by the overseer and his companions, when he turned upon them, and laid them, one after another, prostrate on the ground. Woodbridge drew out his pistol, and fired at him, and brought him to the ground by a pistol ball. The others rushed upon him with their clubs, and beat him over the head and face, until they succeeded in tying him. He was then taken to the barn, and tied to a beam. Cook gave him over one hundred lashes with a heavy cowhide, had him washed with salt and water, and left him tied during the day. The next day he was untied, and taken to a blacksmith's shop, and had a ball and chain attached to his leg. He was compelled to labor in the field, and perform the same amount of work that the other hands did. When his master returned home, he was much pleased to find that Randall had been subdued in his absence.”

The Narrative of William W. Brown a Fugitive Slave, by William Wells Brown, 1847

The entire text can be downloaded from Project Gutenberg books.

Simply put, efforts to permit any African (nation) freedom from absolute subjugation will be met with extreme resistance, one way or another, sooner or later by the entrenched Euro-American powers currently holding leadership in the USA, France and the UK via a vast matrix of government intelligence agencies, private intelligence agencies, corporations, think tanks, councils, institutes and foundations supported by media corporations that blithely fragment and daily distort the news, which collectively can be called the “invisible government.”

### **Alternative to Western Hegemony in Perpetuity**

No single strategy is going to solve all the problems in the world’s least developed countries. It will take a coordinated multi-pronged strategy developed fairly quickly because all current trends suggest WWII may have already started as judged by the very rapid increase in “displaced” people (refugees) around the world with the vast majority being Muslim. This combined with the increasing world-wide economic polarization

(except perhaps in China) sets the stage for a very unstable world. A “landslide effect” is not inconceivable and a global economic meltdown can and will immediately follow. Then, as many as half the world’s population could starve to death in the ensuing chaos. Fortunately, the Belt and Road Initiative does offer an alternative structure to the current grotesquely unbalanced global economic milieu.

Indeed, the sins of omission may outweigh the sins of commission regardless as to what some well-fed pundits have written in past centuries.

## **Death Toll from French/American Enslavement of the Sahel Region of Africa**

This is impossible to calculate precisely, however 100 million might be a good guess. Causes of death?

1. Starvation
2. Medical neglect
3. Suicide
4. Military casualties
5. Torture including rape
6. Uranium poisoning

It was always and only the communist countries that helped European colonies around the world break their chains and experience freedom for – in many cases – the first time in 500 years. Invariably the USA then swooped in, slaughtered millions of people to overthrow the new indigenous socialist governments and then installed obedient but disposable “Randalls.”

“What, to the American slave, is your 4th of July? I answer: a day that reveals to him, more than all other days in the year, the gross injustice and cruelty to which he is the constant victim. To him, your celebration is a sham; your boasted liberty, an unholy license; your national greatness, swelling vanity; your sounds of rejoicing are empty and heartless; your denunciations of tyrants, brass fronted impudence; your shouts of liberty and equality, hollow mockery; your prayers and hymns, your sermons and thanksgivings, with all your religious parade, and solemnity, are, to him, mere bombast, fraud, deception, impiety, and hypocrisy — a thin veil to cover up crimes which would disgrace a nation of savages. There is not a nation on the earth guilty of practices, more shocking and bloody, than are the people of these United States, at this very hour.”

By Frederick Douglass

Frederick Douglass: Selected Speeches and Writings (1845), ed. Philip S. Foner (Chicago: Lawrence Hill, 1999), 188-206.

For the speech in its entirety see:

[https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/What\\_to\\_the\\_Slave\\_is\\_the\\_Fourth\\_of\\_July%3F](https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/What_to_the_Slave_is_the_Fourth_of_July%3F)

The above speech by former African American slave Frederick Douglass could well have a contemporary parallel:

“What is the 4th of July to any person of color or Muslim, anywhere in the world today?”

## **Is Awakening the Moral Conscience of the West Possible?**

The strange and almost paradoxical thing is most French, American and British people are really quite nice. None-the-less most are guilty of closing their eyes to the cruel machinations of their own governments. When that sleeping majority wakes up, change will happen. The only question is: "What is required to wake the moral conscience of the people of the western nations? Will it take WWII? It is in the spirit of preventing more violence including WWII, and awakening the moral conscious and righteous indignation of the people world-side that this article was written.

## **Additional News and Energy Reports on Past and Current French Colonies and Neo-Colonies in Africa**

### **Algeria**

(Beirut, April 19, 2019) - Algerian authorities have resumed forcibly dispersing peaceful demonstrations and arbitrarily detaining protesters in the capital, Algiers, Human Rights Watch said today. The government crackdown is an apparent attempt to curb the massive pro-democracy marches that have taken place weekly since February 2019 and forced the resignation of President Abdelaziz Bouteflika on April 2.

<https://www.hrw.org/news/2019/04/19/algeria-police-renew-crackdown-mass-protests>

Also see:

<https://www.voltairenet.org/article205683.html>

<https://www.jacobinmag.com/2019/08/algeria-revolution-abdelkader-bensalah-uprising>

**U.S. engagement in Algeria has three primary objectives: expanding our security and military partnership**, growing economic and commercial links, and building educational and cultural ties between Algerians and Americans.

<https://www.state.gov/u-s-relations-with-algeria/>

### **Algeria Natural Resources**

"Algeria is the largest country in both Africa and the Arab world with a total landmass of 2.38 million sq. km. and is an OPEC member. Algeria has the tenth-largest proven reserves of natural gas in the world, is the sixth-largest gas exporter and has the third largest proven reserves of shale gas. It also ranks sixteenth in proven oil reserves. Thanks to hydrocarbon revenues, Algeria has a cushion of approximately \$90 billion in foreign currency reserves. Algeria's external debt is extremely low at about two percent of GDP. Algeria is still largely underexplored (fewer than 20 wells per 10,000 sqm) and there are opportunities for foreign firms to invest in joint ventures to find new deposits."

<https://www.export.gov/article?id=Algeria-Oil-and-Gas-Hydrocarbons>

### **Benin**

**"Benin is a stable democracy.** All presidential, legislative, and local

elections held since the end of the Marxist-Leninist regime in 1989 have been conducted peacefully. The most recent presidential elections held in March 2016 were won by the multi-millionaire cotton tycoon, Patrice Talon. In the World Bank's Doing Business indicators, Benin has ranked poorly (153 out of 190 countries in 2019), but has recently made progress in "starting a business" and "getting electricity." Benin must, however, do more in the areas of "getting credit" and "paying taxes." Lastly, despite strides made, Benin continues to grapple with major corruption-related challenges, ranking 85th out of 185 countries on Transparency International's Corruption Perceptions Index for 2018."

<https://www.worldbank.org/en/country/benin/overview>

Benin is primarily a Catholic nation with few natural resources, thus predictably it appears peaceful.

### **Benin Natural Resources**

"**Benin's natural resources are limited** and include small offshore oil reserves, marble, and limestone. The mining industry is largely underdeveloped, as the economy is dependent on agriculture and the country has to address issues relating to basic necessities such as water, electricity, transport, and other infrastructure needs."

<https://www.azomining.com/Article.aspx?ArticleID=131>

### **Burkina Faso**

2018 – "Atrocities by armed Islamist groups active in Burkina Faso and by the Burkinabè security forces in the course of counterterrorism operations have significantly increased since mid-2018, according to recent studies and other sources, leaving scores dead, and forcing tens of thousands of villagers to flee their homes. While the violence and insecurity have spread throughout the country, the epicenter of abuse and insecurity remains the northern Sahel region, which borders Mali and Niger.

"Burkina Faso has been grappling with armed Islamist insurgent groups since the emergence in 2016 of Ansaroul Islam, a homegrown group with roots in the country's Sahel region. Ansaroul Islam and a patchwork of groups linked to both Al-Qaeda in the Islamic Maghreb (AQIM) and the Islamic State in the Greater Sahara (ISGS) have attacked army bases, police, and gendarme posts, and civilian targets including in the capital, Ouagadougou, leaving several hundred dead, including security force members and civilians."

<https://www.hrw.org/report/2019/03/22/we-found-their-bodies-later-day/atrocities-armed-islamists-and-security-forces>

### **Burkina Faso Natural Resources**

The Gold Digger and the Machine: Evidence on the Distributive Effect of the Artisanal and Industrial Gold Rushes in Burkina Faso

<https://www.afd.fr/en/gold-digger-and-machine-evidence-distributive-effect-artisanal-and-industrial-gold-rushes-burkina-faso>

The 'natural resource curse' and artisanal mines: the case of Burkina Faso

**“In five years, this West African country has become the fourth largest gold exporter in Africa.** The surge in gold production was triggered by the strong growth of the gold price during the 2000s, which resulted in the creation of eight industrial mines between 2007 and 2014. The number of artisanal mines increased from 200 in 2003 to more than 700 in 2014. Despite this, 43% of the population was living below the poverty line in 2014.”

<http://theconversation.com/the-natural-resource-curse-and-artisanal-mines-the-case-of-burkina-faso-103475>

Pancontinental Uranium Corporation (“Pancon”) of Canada is exploring in Burkina Faso.

<https://www.azominig.com/Suppliers.aspx?SupplierID=741>

## Cameroon

“2016-2019 1,850 killed, 530,000 internally displaced, 600,000 children out of school, and hundreds of protesters detained. This includes opposition leader Maurice Kamto.

“From December 1884 until today Cameroon has been the location of proxy wars between European powers. From 1916 until today France has been the dominant European power in Cameroon. Cameroon has had two “presidents” since 1960. Ahmadou Ahidjo, originally appointed by the French colonizers was “president” of Cameroon from 1960 until his death in 1982 and “President” Paul Biya has been in power ever since. Massive accusations of fraud accompanied the last election and the opposition leader Maurice Kamto believes he won the election. Kamto and dozens of political allies and supporters are in prison facing charges of insurrection, hostility to the motherland and rebellion, crimes which could carry the death penalty.”

<http://www.cameroonintelligencereport.com/french-cameroon-opposition-leader-goes-on-trial-in-military-court/>

The image of Cameroon as an island of peace amidst regional turmoil ended in 2013, when Boko Haram’s violence first crossed the Nigerian border.

<https://africanarguments.org/2015/09/08/cameroons-rising-religious-tensions/>

Cameroon’s three deepening divides all have one thing in common

- 1) The deadly Anglophone crisis
- 2) Renewed ethnic rivalries
- 3) A religious coup in waiting

So far, the common goal of removing Biya has not been sufficient to unite these various different groups or force change. But as Cameroon's divides continue to deepen, the question remains of how much longer the 86-year-old president hold it all together.

<https://africanarguments.org/2019/08/13/cameroon-crisis-three-deepening-divides/>

The arrival of Boko Haram does open the gates to ever more repressive measures at least against Muslims - by the government and their foreign "allies."

### **Cameroon Natural Resources**

Cameroon has about 200 million barrels of proven oil reserves and one of the largest gas reserves in Africa estimated at over 4.77 trillion cubic feet.

<https://fortuneofafrica.com/cameroon/2014/01/31/proven-oil-and-gas-reserves-in-cameroon/>

### **Central African Republic**

Violence has increased throughout the Central African Republic, particularly between Seleka factions in the central regions and between rebels and anti-balaka militias in the northwest. Civilians are caught in the middle, and sometimes targeted, despite UN peacekeepers' presence. The government struggles to maintain control of the capital, relying on peacekeepers for support. An estimated 461,000 people, mostly Muslims, are refugees in neighboring countries; 421,700 more are internally displaced."

<https://www.hrw.org/africa/central-african-republic> (Implying this is an unpopular foreign supported government.)

"Christianity is largest religion in Central African Republic, with Protestantism being the largest denomination and Catholicism coming in second. Islam is practiced by 9 percent of the population.

"The violence in the Central African Republic is not a religious conflict" according to a report by the Swiss Peace Foundation and published on Relief Web. <https://reliefweb.int/report/central-african-republic/central-african-republic-not-religious-conflict>

Incidentally Switzerland is a Christian country. Around two-thirds of the population are either Roman Catholic or Protestant.

<https://www.eda.admin.ch/aboutswitzerland/en/home/gesellschaft/religionen/religionen--fakten-und-zahlen.html>

"On 5 December 2013, while "Operation Sangaris" was still in its infancy, "Anti-Balaka" elements armed with machetes, launched attacks and massacred many Muslims whom they accused of supporting the Seleka from the north, predominantly Muslim too – divide and rule, the legacy of French colonialism is taking its toll. According to the weekly Jeune Afrique, it was not just retaliation, but a professional military attack coordinated by the son of former President

Bozizé. More than 600 people were killed in the capital Bangui. Since then, the image of the conflict became greatly blurred.”

<https://www.blackagendareport.com/content/french-complicity-crisis-central-african-republic>

And coincidentally (or not), **Central African Republic, ranks 188th of 189 nations on UNDP's ranking system, with only Niger ranking as less developed.**

Also see: <http://hdr.undp.org/en/2018-update>

Thus, to say the issue is not one of religion is at least partly true, it's mostly about robbing an African nation of its natural resources, with religion a convenient fissure wherein conflict can be covertly inserted requiring heavy-handed foreign military to “stabilize” the (contrived) situation.

### **Central African Republic Natural Resources**

Natural resources in CAR include gold, diamonds, uranium, and oil.

Gold

<http://darwin.bio.uci.edu/sustain/h90/CentAfRep.htm>

<https://www.ceicdata.com/en/indicator/central-african-republic/gold-production>

Diamonds

The Central African Republic Diamond Database—A geodatabase of archival diamond occurrences and areas of recent artisanal and small-scale diamond mining

<https://pubs.er.usgs.gov/publication/ofr20181088>

### **Chad**

Between February 3 & 6th, 2019 French airstrikes decimated 20 rebel trucks – with human beings inside them – in a moving convoy in the far north of Chad, thus helping to hold up the dictatorship of French puppet dictator Mr. Déby, who allegedly invited the French to assist with the “rebel problem.”

Simultaneously France condemns jihadist movements while acknowledging they come from bad governments, corruption and human rights violations, exactly what they are promoting in Chad. Paraphrased from:

<https://www.nytimes.com/2019/02/14/world/africa/france-airstrikes-chad.html>

“Considering the long history of French involvement in its former African colonies, there is nothing exceptional about these strikes. In fact, **Chad has experienced more French military interventions since independence than any other African country.**

<https://africanarguments.org/2019/02/14/airstrikes-stability-what-french-army-doing-chad/>

France today has 7,000 soldiers in Africa and, in addition to Djibouti, maintains bases on the Atlantic coast, with an important presence in Senegal, Gabon, Ivory Coast and a

decisive role between Mali, Chad and Central Africa. <https://global.ilmanifesto.it/france-and-italy-face-off-in-neo-colonial-clash-in-niger/>

Chad ranks as the tenth-largest oil reserve holder among African countries, with 1.5 billion barrels of proven reserves as of January 1, 2013. Petroleum is Chad's primary source of public revenue, contributing approximately 60 percent of the national budget. Chad's petroleum exports are produced primarily by the Esso Exploration & Production Chad Inc. (EEPCI) consortium (Esso is Exxon Mobile USA) and the China National Petroleum Company in Chad (CNPCIC). EEPCI signed a new agreement with the GOC to extend its operations until 2050. There are small oil companies doing exploration projects on new blocs. The Esso consortium began extracting oil from southern Chad in 2003. The 1,100 km Chad-Cameroon pipeline carries Chadian oil exports through Cameroon to the port of Douala. Canadian, British, Taiwanese, Russian, and Nigerian companies are currently working towards exporting oil from their respective fields via the consortium's Chad-Cameroon pipeline.

<https://www.export.gov/article?id=Chad-Mining-Quarrying-and-Oil-and-Gas-Exploration>

## **Republic of Congo**

A quarter century of experimentation with Marxism was abandoned in 1990 and a democratically elected government installed in 1992. A brief civil war in 1997 restored former Marxist President Denis Sassou-Nguesso. The capital is Brazzaville.

<https://www.sahistory.org.za/place/republic-congo>

## **Republic of Congo Natural Resources**

The economy in the Republic of Congo is extremely dependent on the petroleum sector. Rising oil prices during the 1980s brought an influx of revenue and allowed the country to invest in itself. Oil prices have dropped substantially since then and the economy isn't flourishing the way it once was. The Republic of Congo is focusing efforts on moving away from petroleum and in recent years they have begun converting natural gas to electricity instead of burning it.

<http://worldpopulationreview.com/countries/republic-of-the-congo-population/>

The Republic of Congo is one of Africa's oil rich states, however its economic potential is hampered by the current ongoing civil war.

<https://www.sahistory.org.za/place/republic-congo>

The mining sector in the Republic of Congo is still in its infancy. There are currently no large-scale mining operations, only small-scale domestic operations. However, the country is believed to have significant reserves of iron ore, copper, diamonds, phosphate, potash, and gold, among other possibilities.

<https://www.export.gov/article?id=Republic-of-Congo-Mining-Sector>

Diamonds, copper, and gold. The Congolese government set up the Department of Mines and Geology to manage the country's mineral resources. Congo's mineral resources are yet to be adequately exploited. <https://www.worldatlas.com/articles/what-are-the-major-natural-resources-of-the-republic-of-the-congo.html>

## Gabon

As its ruling dynasty withers, Gabon — a guardian of French influence in Africa — ponders its future

“The Bongo family has run this stable central African nation for 52 years.”

April 6, 2019 Gyldas A. Ofoulhast-Othamot

“The fragility of one of the world’s longest-lasting political dynasties was exposed when the military attempted a coup in Gabon in January.

“The coup, orchestrated by junior members of Gabon’s military, failed to unseat Ali Bongo Ondimba, whose family has run the central African country since the late 1960s. And Gabon’s next presidential election isn’t until the summer of 2023.

“Bongo’s time in office may run out sooner.

“The 60-year-old strongman has been effectively unable to rule since suffering an apparent stroke in October 2018, during Saudi Arabia’s Future Investment Initiative — often called “Davos in the desert.”

“His evident frailty in recent TV appearances, coupled with the failed coup and lack of an obvious heir, has created a strong national sentiment that Gabon’s five-decade Bongo dynasty is on its last legs.

“Omar Bongo ensured that Gabon remained a “neocolonial enclave,” as anthropologist Michael Reed wrote in 1987 in the *Journal of Modern African Studies*.

“Oil wealth and the Bongo dynasty’s French backing has contributed to Gabon’s security, and in recent years Bongo has used this stability to turn Gabon into a key U.S. ally in the region. But stability is not the same as democracy. The 2016 presidential election was damaging for the Bongo dynasty. It was the first time that the opposition to the Bongo family coalesced around a single, credible candidacy. Ever since then, once peaceful Gabon has experienced political crises. Ping’s party boycotted last year’s municipal elections, and his half of the electorate considers Bongo an illegitimate president.

“Gabon has also been in an economic and fiscal crisis since 2014.

“Between 2014 and 2016, government revenues decreased substantially due to the fall of global oil prices. Last year, the International Monetary Fund agreed to bail out Gabon’s government in exchange for structural reforms, including a three-year hiring freeze

in the public sector. Inequality is also very high in Gabon. Historically, its oil wealth has not financially benefited most of its people, who remain quite poor.”

[https://www.salon.com/2019/04/05/as-its-ruling-dynasty-witers-gabon-a-guardian-of-french-influence-in-africa-ponders-its-future\\_partner/](https://www.salon.com/2019/04/05/as-its-ruling-dynasty-witers-gabon-a-guardian-of-french-influence-in-africa-ponders-its-future_partner/)

“France today has 7,000 soldiers in Africa and, in addition to Djibouti, maintains bases on the Atlantic coast, with an important presence in Senegal, Gabon, Ivory Coast and a decisive role between Mali, Chad and Central Africa.” <https://global.ilmanifesto.it/france-and-italy-face-off-in-neo-colonial-clash-in-niger/>

### **Gabon Natural Resources**

“Dwindling (oil) production due to maturing fields and a lack of major new finds have led to a significant decrease in production. In 2016, Gabon produced 227,000 bopd, according to the BP Statistical Review 2017.

“Given that the oil industry accounts for more than 50% of Gabon’s GDP and 80% of the country’s export earnings, diminishing production and the oil price downturn have hurt the nation’s economy. Many operations have been cancelled. Gabon is aware of the challenges and is looking to improve its business climate by drastically improving the country’s infrastructure and facilities. Improving the road network is one target: The government aims to have 700 kilometers of additional paved roads in Gabon by 2020.”

<https://www.theoilandgasyear.com/market/gabon/>

### **Ivory Coast (Côte d'Ivoire)**

“ABIDJAN, February 21, 2019 — For the seventh consecutive year, economic growth in Côte d’Ivoire was projected to exceed 7% and reach 7.4% in 2018, despite the country’s vulnerability to external shocks and political uncertainty in the run up to the presidential elections in 2020.”

<https://www.worldbank.org/en/news/press-release/2019/02/21/cote-divoire-economic-outlook-the-economy-is-still-dynamic-but-not-inclusive>

“That is what is really at stake in France's interventions both in Mali, Central African Republic and Ivory Coast in 2011 where Sarkozy removed Laurent Gbagbo by force and installed Alassane Ouattara. It is well known that both Ivory Coast’s Gbagbo and former president François Bozize of CAR got into trouble with the master – meaning France – because they turned to China for win-win cooperation. They were swiftly removed from power.”

<https://www.blackagendareport.com/content/french-complicity-crisis-central-african-republic>

2011: Title: Indications of U.S. Security Assistance to Ivory Coast

teaser: STRATFOR believes two private jets used by Ivorian President Alassane Ouattara are registered to CIA front companies, which could indicate the U.S. is providing security assistance to the new president.

[https://wikileaks.org/gifiles/docs/50/5069468\\_re-for-comment-you-cant-spell-ivory-coast-without-cia-.html](https://wikileaks.org/gifiles/docs/50/5069468_re-for-comment-you-cant-spell-ivory-coast-without-cia-.html)

Ivory coast life expectancy: 54.1 Years

Mean years of schooling: 5.2

Also see:

<https://global.ilmanifesto.it/france-and-italy-face-off-in-neo-colonial-clash-in-niger/>

### **Ivory Coast Natural Resources**

Natural Resources of Ivory Coast: petroleum, natural gas, diamonds, manganese, iron, cobalt, bauxite, copper, gold, nickel, tantalum

This is among the best prospects industry sector for this country.

Overview: Côte d'Ivoire has proven oil reserves estimated at 100 million barrels and gas reserves of 1 trillion cubic feet. Côte d'Ivoire has the potential to become a medium-sized offshore oil producer through development of the upstream industry. The country is a net exporter of petroleum, though it imports crude oil to be refined in local refineries that are configured for the heavier oil produced elsewhere. The Ivorian government reports that oil production was approximately 34,000 barrels per day in 2017 and that gas production reached approximately 216 million cubic feet per day. Côte d'Ivoire is a net regional energy exporter.

<https://www.export.gov/article?id=Cote-d-Ivoire-Oil-Gas-Field-Equipment>

### **Madagascar**

1500s - Portuguese, French, Dutch, and English attempt to establish trading settlements which fail due to hostile conditions and fierce local Malagasy.

Late 1600s through the early 1700s - pirates ruled the eastern coast of the island

1894 Madagascar was colonized by the French after they invaded in December 1894. In 1896 France officially annexes Madagascar as a colony and later unifies the country under a single government. On June 26, 1960 Madagascar gained independence.

<https://www.wildmadagascar.org/history/>

During 1992-93, free presidential and National Assembly elections were held ending 17 years of single-party rule. In 1997, in the second presidential race, Didier RATSIRAKA, the leader during the 1970s and 1980s, returned to the presidency. The 2001 presidential election was contested between the followers of Didier RATSIRAKA and Marc RAVALOMANANA, nearly causing secession of half of the country. In 2002, the High Constitutional Court announced RAVALOMANANA the winner. RAVALOMANANA won a second term in 2006 but,

following protests in 2009, handed over power to the military, which then conferred the presidency on the mayor of Antananarivo, Andry RAJOELINA, in what amounted to a coup d'etat. Following a lengthy mediation process led by the Southern African Development Community, Madagascar held UN-supported presidential and parliamentary elections in 2013. Former de facto finance minister Hery RAJAONARIMAMPIANINA won a runoff election in December 2013 and was inaugurated in January 2014. In January 2019, RAJOELINA was declared the winner of a runoff election against RAVALOMANANA; both RATSIRAKA and RAJAONARIMAMPIANINA also ran in the first round of the election, which took place in November 2018.

[https://www.cia.gov/library/publications/the-world-factbook/geos/print\\_ma.html](https://www.cia.gov/library/publications/the-world-factbook/geos/print_ma.html)

Madagascar is well known for its vanilla and precious redwood, yet is one of the world's poorest nations, according to World Bank data, with 76 percent of people living in extreme poverty.

The island, which is also famed for its unique wildlife, is dependent on foreign aid and burdened by a long history of coups and unrest.

<https://www.france24.com/en/20181220-both-candidates-rajoelina-ravalomanana-claim-victory-madagascar-presidential-election-0>

### **Madagascar Natural Resources**

Madagascar has a number of natural resources, including graphite, chromite, coal, bauxite, rare Earth elements, salt, quartz, tar sands, precious and semi-precious stones and mica.

### **Mali**

“Mali has been experiencing instability and conflict since the military coup of 2012 and the occupation of the northern regions by armed groups. These events were followed by the deployment of French-led military forces in January 2013, which handed over to the United Nations Multidimensional Integrated Stabilization Mission in Mali (MINUSMA) in July 2014.”

<https://www.worldbank.org/en/country/mali/overview>

**The War on Mali. What you Should Know: An Eldorado of Uranium, Gold, Petroleum, Strategic Minerals**, By R. Teichmann, Global Research, January 15, 2013

“The French government has stated that: “it would send 2,500 troops to support Malian government soldiers in the conflict against Islamist rebels. “France has already deployed around 750 troops to Mali, and French carriers arrived in Bamako on Tuesday morning... We will continue the deployment of forces on the ground and in the air...”

“We have one goal. To ensure that when we leave, when we end our intervention, Mali is safe, has legitimate authorities, an electoral process and there are no more terrorists threatening its territory.”

“So, this is the official narrative of France and those who support it. And of course, this is what is widely reported by the mainstream media.

“France is supported by other NATO members. US Defense Secretary Leon Panetta confirmed that the US was providing intelligence to French forces in Mali. [2] Canada, Belgium, Denmark and Germany have also publicly backed the French incursion, pledging logistical support in the crackdown on the rebels. [3]”

<https://www.globalresearch.ca/the-war-on-mali-what-you-should-know/5319093>

**More currently see** <https://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/opinion/french-colonial-designs-mali-190820111338087.html>

2018 - Mean years of schooling is 2.3. Life expectancy at birth: 58.5 years. <http://hdr.undp.org/en/2018-update>

Also see:

France today has 7,000 soldiers in Africa and, in addition to Djibouti, maintains bases on the Atlantic coast, with an important presence in Senegal, Gabon, Ivory Coast and a decisive role between Mali, Chad and Central Africa. <https://global.ilmanifesto.it/france-and-italy-face-off-in-neo-colonial-clash-in-niger/>

## **Niger**

### **The Official Story:**

2018 - Niger has a democratically elected government. It is a young democracy, but a vibrant one. It is an ethnically diverse but cohesive nation, yet there seems to be strong collaboration and understanding across divides. There is an active political opposition.

<https://eiti.org/blog/niger-governing-its-natural-resources-what-it-has-to-say-about-eiti-in-2018>

2013 - Famine-Stricken Niger Feeds French Development and Wealth

It is the world's fifth top producer of uranium ore – after Kazakhstan, Canada, Australia and Russia. Niger has also other mineral riches, including gold, iron ore, molybdenum, tin, salt, gypsum and phosphates – and what are reckoned to be huge untapped oil and gas reserves.

<https://www.strategic-culture.org/news/2013/11/14/famine-stricken-niger-feeds-french-development-and-wealth/>

“2018 - Real GDP growth was an estimated 5.2% in 2018, up from 4.9% in 2017, reflecting stronger performance of the agricultural sector. On the demand side, final consumption grew by 4.5% in 2018, and investment, by 11.7% (compared with 2.4% in 2017). The GDP structure remains relatively stable, with agriculture dominating (43.4% of GDP in 2018), followed by services (35%), and industry (14.9%). Despite public finance consolidation, the fiscal deficit stood at an estimated 5.9% of GDP in 2018. Consumer price index inflation was an

estimated 4.2% in 2018, reflecting an expansion in credit and money supply in the context of a contraction in net foreign assets.”

<https://www.afdb.org/en/countries/west-africa/niger/niger-economic-outlook>

The above smugly rosy report concludes: “Niger leads the group on climate change issues and chairs the Sahel Climate Commission.”

– In per capita income Niger ranks 138<sup>th</sup> of 211 countries with per capita annual income of \$460.

<http://worldpopulationreview.com/countries/countries-by-gdp/>

**In 2018 UNDP ranked Niger 189<sup>th</sup> in the world of the 189 nations studied with the mean years of schooling being two, and gross national income per capita at \$906.**

Also see: <http://hdr.undp.org/en/2018-update>

**In other words, Niger is the least developed country in the world in spite of or because of having some of the world’s largest natural resources deposits.**

Also see:

<https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/full/10.1177/2158244017698529>

Niger Natural Resources

Niger has the world’s 10th largest proven oil reserves, and is Africa’s largest producer of crude, yet the people are getting poorer.

A smaller version of the same thing happened when oil prices crashed in 2014 and 2015. Because oil is Niger’s primary export, the price of oil strongly affects the economy.

Oil accounts for more than half of the government’s revenue, and the vast majority of the country’s foreign-exchange earnings. Thus, when oil prices fell, the pain filtered through to Nigeria’s other industries, and it wasn’t long before the whole economy began to suffer leading to recession. The recession, in turn, led to a decline in employment.

Paraphrased from:

<https://www.bloomberg.com/opinion/articles/2018-10-16/how-nigeria-can-escape-the-natural-resource-curse>

### **The real story?**

According to somewhat terrified unnamed sources, cronies of the foreign imposed corrupt dictator are deeply in bed with the foreign neo-colonialists, steal everything and leave the common people to starve in hopeless desperation.

### **Senegal**

“France today has 7,000 soldiers in Africa and, in addition to Djibouti, maintains bases on the Atlantic coast, with an important presence in Senegal, Gabon, Ivory Coast and a decisive role between Mali, Chad and Central Africa.”

<https://global.ilmanifesto.it/france-and-italy-face-off-in-neo-colonial-clash-in-niger/>

## Senegal Natural Resources

“Senegal is rich in minerals especially phosphates and iron ore. There are also other resources as detailed below;

“Phosphates - Senegal has been one of the world’s leading phosphate producers, with major deposits at Taiba, Thiès and Matam. 1.5 Mt of phosphate is produced each year. Its mining potential is estimated at 500-1,000 million tonnes.

“Zircon - Heavy minerals – in the sands of Senegal there are rich resources of zirconium, titanium, metals and precious stones.

“Iron ore - Iron ore deposits are located in four separate areas equal to 750 million tonnes.

“Marble - Large deposits of good quality marble, estimated to several million cubic meters, are to be found in east Senegal.

“Gold - The country may soon become the leading producer of gold in Africa, which is confirmed by the presence of the world’s largest producers of gold. Gold mining is ongoing in Senegal.”

<https://fortuneofafrica.com/senegal/2014/02/22/natural-resources-of-senegal/>

## Tunisia

“Initially, Italy was the country that demonstrated the most desire to have Tunisia as a colony having investment, citizens and geographic proximity as motivation. However, this was rebuffed when Britain and France co-operated to prevent this during the years 1871 – 1878 ending in Britain supporting French influence in Tunisia in exchange for dominion over Cyprus. France still had the issue of Italian influence (related to the huge colony of Tunisian Italians emigrated to Tunisia) and thus decided to find an excuse for a pre-emptive strike. Using the pretext of a Tunisian incursion into Algeria, France invaded with an army of about 36,000 which quickly advanced to Tunis and forced the Bey to make terms in the form of the 1881 Treaty of Bardo (Al Qasr as Sa'id), which gave France control of Tunisian governance and making it a de facto French protectorate.

“France's colonial empire at the time of French rule in Tunisia.

“In the spring of 1881, the French army occupied Tunisia, claiming that Tunisian troops had crossed the border to Algeria, France's primary colony in Northern Africa. Italy, also interested in Tunisia, protested, but did not risk a war with France. On May 12 of that year, Tunisia was officially made a French protectorate with the signature of the treaty of Bardo by Muhammad III as-Sadiq.”

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History\\_of\\_Tunisia#Modernity\\_and\\_the\\_French\\_Protectorate](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_Tunisia#Modernity_and_the_French_Protectorate)

American use Bizerte-Sidi Ahmed Air Base in Tunisia - history going back to WWII

September 18, 2018

### America Is Quietly Expanding Its War in Tunisia

The first documented U.S. direct military engagement in Tunisia since World War II has largely passed unnoticed.

The United States has maintained a military presence in Tunisia for at least four-and-a-half years, rendering it unlikely that the events of Mount Semmama were an isolated incident limited to a mere advisory role, as the AFRICOM spokesperson claimed.

Tunisia now receives more U.S. defense aid than any other country in North Africa and the Sahel region, except for Egypt.

<https://nationalinterest.org/blog/middle-east-watch/america-quietly-expanding-its-war-tunisia-31492>

## Tunisia Natural Resources

### Metals

In 2010, Australia's Celamin Holdings NL and Tunisian Mining Services S.A. collaborated to produce zinc and lead from four of Tunisia's old mines. Through this project, the country aimed at producing zinc and lead between 2.5 million Mt and 3.0 Mt.

Iron ore in Tunisia was produced by El-Fouladh from the Tamera-Douaria and Jerissa mines.

### Fossil Fuels

Natural gas and petroleum in Tunisia was explored and produced by 57 local and international companies that had 54 licenses to carry out exploration activities in Tunisia. In 2010, most of the country's crude oil was obtained from the Oued Zar, the Adam, the Cheroug, the Baraka and the Ashtart oilfields.

Towards the close of 2010, Tunisia had 65 billion m<sup>3</sup> of natural gas and 430 million barrels of crude oil. As far as new discoveries were concerned the country had one crude oil discovery and four natural gas discoveries in 2010.

In 2010, UK's BG Group plc was a leading natural gas producer in Tunisia. This company controlled the Miskar field and increased the output of natural gas and condensates in 2010.

<https://www.azomining.com/Article.aspx?ArticleID=197>

## Similarities between individual and collective experiences

Has the reader ever been beaten unconscious by a gang of bullies before? The experience is quite indescribable in many ways, but perhaps relevant in attempting to explain French foreign colonial policies in West, North and Central Africa and any and all colonial "exploits."

Some bully gangs start off with a "delicious" prelude, perhaps a charming conversation.

“Where are you from?” “Oh, that’s very nice.”

Then maybe you’ll get hit from behind in the head with brass knuckles or a bat which bends you forward and your upper body bends down a bit. Like clockwork another bully will show off his incredible uppercut smashing you in the face.

Has the reader ever been punched very hard in the face? It’s something like this. First is not pain, but blackness because your brain has been concussed, bounded off the inside of your skull. Then there are bright lights like stars. After that waves of intense pain roll in, accompanied by shock and feelings of betrayal. Why feelings of betrayal? Most people trust their environments and your environment came from nowhere and betrayed you for no reason your concussed brain can fathom. You are off balance, alone and then other blows come raining in. Kidney punches, other punches in the face and ribs. Your nose is already broken – bleeding badly and bent to one side, but you don’t know that yet. Some of your ribs are cracked, but again you don’t know. You don’t have any idea what the damage is really. Only an asynchronous symphony of agony down an infinitely long road. Your breathing is very rapid with sharp pain with every breath from the cracked ribs sticking you like a knife in the side. You can try to run, but one of the bullies trips you and you fall down. Then they start kicking you. You can try to cover your head, but there are so many of them, hitting you from every direction and eventually your consciousness fades away, carried off on a tide of thunderous pain and betrayal into peaceful oblivion.

Waking up happens slowly as your mind doesn’t want to come back to the reality of your broken body on a sidewalk or an alley somewhere. The pain is everywhere, your body and mind are receptacles of pain. The memories only slowly return unraveling backwards from the fading of the light in your mind when you passed out. Your breathing speeds up as the memories return. You can’t even think of getting up. That takes some time and cognition of who and where you are.

And yet, as horrific as this may seem to someone who never experienced it or anything like it, it’s only a tiny speck of sand drifting aimlessly in the oceans of agony inflicted upon colonized people, tribes, nations, continents, races and religions; for these beatings occur every minute of every day of every week of every month of every year over centuries and are vastly crueler, more “clever,” and deadlier.

Worse yet is when they do these things or worse to people you love. There are many things worse than death in this world, and the colonialists know all about them, for they are masters of slavery, tortures of the mind and body and death and are the propagators of true industrial-scale terrorism.

Though technology is supposed to “free” people for better things, in fact the opposite has happened.

#### THE “UBERIZATION” OF WAR – HOW DOES MODERN TECHNOLOGY WORK GEOPOLITICALLY?

By Lucas Leiroz

In most cases, it is no longer advantageous to attack an enemy country, mobilize entire combat forces, erode thousands of soldiers and repeat the instant killings of yore.

Much better is the virtual mobilization of forces, cyber attacks, economic blockades, international sanctions and the veiled formation

of local militias in the target countries of the world financial oligarchy.

The West has not physically invaded Ukraine, Libya, Syria, Venezuela or China. Instead, it financed, mobilized and managed Maidan, Arab Spring, the current Venezuelan crisis and the unborn protests in Hong Kong.

We have come to the era of Uber, drones and e-money, but also the age of color revolutions, “socially tagged” riots and terrorism – a somewhat brutal face of this phenomenon.

Perhaps we have already reached the great Weltbürgerkrieg, the Global Civil War, which virtually and anonymously kills in the long run and causes more damage than any previous war modality.

We can already talk about an uberization of war, i.e., the rising of a virtual war that kills more people and overthrows governments almost invisibly. It is the new view of work applied to war.

[https://www.fort-russ.com/2019/09/leiroz-the-uberization-of-war-how-does-modern-technology-work-geopolitically/?utm\\_medium=ppc&utm\\_source=wp&utm\\_campaign=push&utm\\_content=new-article](https://www.fort-russ.com/2019/09/leiroz-the-uberization-of-war-how-does-modern-technology-work-geopolitically/?utm_medium=ppc&utm_source=wp&utm_campaign=push&utm_content=new-article)

And yet, hope survives when some survive, hopefully communicating a message of peace and love such that these infinite evils can one day be relegated to the history books, instead of boastfully adorning the front and back pages of newspapers, or as in most cases, blithely ignored.

“Don’t worship Europe in its totality. There is good as well as evil everywhere. There are angels and devils everywhere. There are devils with the faces of angels, and angels with the faces of devils everywhere. And there is one thing that stays the same, Child, that is eternal: The colonialist is always a devil.

“You live in a colonial world; you can’t get away from that. But it doesn’t matter, as long as you understand: He is a devil until the end of the world. He is Satan.

“I heard the bitterness in her words. I recognized that she was confronting an enemy who could be neither opposed nor threatened, a devil immune to insults, blows, tears or pain...”

*Child of All Nations*, by Pramoedya Ananta Toer, 1925, 1979, 1991 1993, Penguin Books 1996, softcover, P. 82

## **Final Conclusions**

Simply put, the Caligulas, the murderers, bullies, sadists, and rapists clearly rule the world now, and they certainly plan on doing so in perpetuity.

It is not a clash of civilizations. Instead a tiny minority of primarily rich white men, mostly claiming to be “Christian” want to rule the world forever, like a collection of Caligulas, King Johns, Clintons and Trumps.

Amongst the innocents remaining in the world is the simple desire to allow a diversity of

civilizations to co-exist in peace. This apparently is not tolerable to the high and the mighty/  
People become what they are because of long chains of causality. People are the products of their learning.

None-the-less at some point everyone needs to learn how to play nicely, or the world needs to be protected from them.

This return to the law of the jungle, might makes right – characteristic of the new Dark Ages in which we find ourselves, is so medieval; it isn't ignoring the wisdom of the ages, it's reversing it and unleashing it in the form of unlimited aggression. The use of murder and terror as a way to rule the entire earth in perpetuity is ridiculously sophomoric. It reeks of hubris and narcissistic megalomania. Every student of history has seen this before, and as Gandhi wrote, they always fail.

But how to deal with this? Start reading the alternative news.

Then, find something positive and invest. The Belt and Road Initiative launched by President Xi Jinping is positive. And, work for peace by researching the voting records of politicians before elections.